

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

* * * * *

MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

October 21, 2011

(FRIDAY SESSION)

* * * * *

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported
by machine shorthand method, on the 21st day of October,
2011, between the hours of 9:01 a.m. and 5:02 p.m., at the
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

INDEX OF VOTES

Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during this session are reflected on the following pages:

<u>Vote on</u>	<u>Page</u>
TRAP 28.4(c)(6)	22,886

Documents referenced in this session

11-19 HB 906

11-20 HB 906, Final report of Task Force on Post-Trial Rules

11-21 HB 79

11-22 HB 79, Final report of Task Force on Additional Resources for Complex Cases

1 *-*-*-*

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Welcome, everybody.
3 Thanks for being here. We'll start as we always do, with a
4 status report from Justice Hecht.

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Earlier this week
6 the Court approved the changes in the rules for expedited
7 foreclosure, and they have gone to the *Bar Journal* to be
8 published on November 1st and to take effect with any
9 changes after comments on, excuse me, January 1st.

10 We also approved this week changes in some of
11 the rules governing citation, service, although if you were
12 here at the last meeting you know that those rules are
13 scattered all through the rules book. Basically we
14 conformed the rules governing service of citation and
15 service of writs of injunction to the statute. We weren't
16 sure that the statute covered more than citation, but it
17 was easy to do injunctions, and so we did that, but we did
18 not change the rules governing service of all kinds of
19 other process that are -- that is involved in ancillary
20 proceedings.

21 The task force on rules in small claims and
22 justice proceedings met, had its organizational meeting a
23 couple of weeks ago. It's chaired by Judge Russ Casey of
24 the Fort Worth area, and so they're beginning to work on
25 their project. The task force on rules and expedited

1 actions to be chaired by former Chief Justice Tom Phillips
2 is supposed to meet Wednesday of this week, coming week,
3 and has already done quite a bit of spade work on that, and
4 then finally when we get to it, because we've got plenty of
5 other things to do, but a subcommittee of the State Bar
6 appellate section is going to propose rules that would
7 confine the length of briefs based on characters and words
8 rather than on pages, because in an electronic age it's
9 harder and harder to tell what constitutes a page and much
10 easier to tell the prescribed length otherwise since word
11 processors count words and characters. So the Federal
12 circuits have had this -- a rule like this for a long time,
13 and so they're going to look at that for the Texas rules
14 and propose something in due course. And that, I believe,
15 is all I have. I would be happy to answer any questions.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I've gotten a couple of
17 questions from the bar that relate to the work that Justice
18 Peeples and his subcommittee are working on relating to the
19 motion to dismiss, the 12(b)(6) motion, and the question is
20 this: The statute, the enabling statute the Legislature
21 promulgated, took effect September 1. Our rules, we don't
22 have to report to you until March 1, so the lawyers say,
23 "Well, can I file a motion to dismiss now?"

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

1 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I mean, you can.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You can file
3 it.

4 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: You can. It's a
5 free country, but --

6 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Have they ever
7 heard of a special exception?

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or a no
9 evidence motion that's just based on the law? We can do it
10 now.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's the answer I
12 will give them from the source. All right. Richard has
13 the parental rights termination issue, and Professor
14 Dorsaneo claims that you will need close, strict scrutiny
15 on your work. I don't know why he said that.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, and I thought we would
17 be out of here by lunch. He told me it will take all day,
18 so -- first of all, as was attached to the agenda, we have
19 the letter of assignment dated July 13, 2011, from Justice
20 Hecht, and this was the commission we received from the
21 Supreme Court. On page two of the letter, House Bill 906
22 amends section 107.013, 107.016, 109.002, and 263.405 of
23 the Family Code regarding post-trial procedures in cases
24 for termination of parental rights. Section 263.405(c)
25 calls for rules accelerating the disposition by the

1 appellate court and the Supreme Court of an appeal of a
2 final order granting termination it have parent-child
3 relationship. The amendments will require revisions to
4 Rule 28 of the Rules of Appellate Procedure. The committee
5 should consider whether revisions in Chapter 13 of the
6 Civil Practice & Remedies Code are necessary.

7 So that was our assignment, and in connection
8 with the assignment a task force was put together toward
9 the end of August, and you-all are already familiar from a
10 previous meeting in September, that was the meeting --
11 pardon me, August 27th of 2011, the Saturday session, a
12 little bit, some of you who were here might be familiar
13 with the task force, but the liaison from the Supreme Court
14 was Justice Eva Guzman. The chair was a family law
15 district judge from Midland, Dean Rucker, who is board
16 certified in family law; and we had as a member of the task
17 force Supreme Court Justice Debra Lehrmann, who those of
18 you who know her career know that she has been involved
19 with children's rights for three decades. After our
20 initial meeting there was added Sandra Hachem from the
21 office of the Harris County Attorney, who prosecutes
22 government-sponsored termination proceedings as her main
23 job, and she was an excellent resource, and she actually
24 took over the responsibility of preparing and revising the
25 rule revisions that we developed and progressed.

1 Everyone on the committee contributed, and I
2 don't want to take the time to discuss them all, but I just
3 wanted to point out that we also had on the task force
4 Justice Ann Crawford McClure from the El Paso court of
5 appeals, who in the process has been promoted to the chief
6 justice, and so we had the perspective of someone who has
7 administrative responsibility for a court of appeals on
8 this task force. And we also had Charles A. Spain, Jr.,
9 also known as Kin Spain, who is the senior staff attorney
10 from the First Court of Appeals in Houston and who I know
11 has been interested in the subject matter of termination
12 appeals for at least a decade and a half that he and I have
13 been working together to try to find legislative solutions
14 to the problems, and so he was a very important contributor
15 to the task force because he has to deal with the
16 practicalities of handling all of the complications
17 associated with termination appeals, and we were assisted
18 in our process by Marisa Secco, the Supreme Court rules
19 committee lawyer or rules attorney, and she's going to help
20 me today in this presentation.

21 You can interrupt at any time. I'm sure that
22 those of you who have studied have much to say. Before we
23 get in today's task, though, I thought it might be good to
24 recap what has already happened, because the Legislature
25 had a requirement that provisions -- certain provisions

1 become effective on September 1 and other provisions will
2 become effective I believe in March, March 1 of 2012, so
3 the task force had a very accelerated process of making
4 changes that we felt were essential to be made by September
5 1. They were brought to the committee meeting on Saturday,
6 August 27 of 2011. They were vetted there. There was a
7 preliminary task force report. Most of it was carried
8 forward by the Supreme Court in the rule promulgated; but
9 in the -- at the end of the committee meeting it was
10 determined that some of the language that was in the task
11 force report was surplusage; and it, in fact, did not get
12 carried forward into the rule; and I e-mailed this around
13 yesterday for those of you who care, but this is something
14 that has already become a rule, and I'll just briefly
15 summarize that.

16 The statute, House Bill 906, at a general
17 level is attempting to respect the constitutional
18 dimensions of the termination of the parent-child
19 relationship while also giving weight to the public policy
20 in resolving appeals from termination proceedings quickly
21 so that children who are in foster care and whose
22 terminations are affirmed on appeal can go ahead and be
23 placed, typically in an adoptive environment, and the
24 appellate process is slow, and it's particularly a burden
25 on the children whose futures are held in suspense while

1 the appellate process is going. The Legislature has been
2 aware of this for sometime. They've tried different fixes.
3 Up until the recent statutory amendments there were
4 different efforts that they made. One of them required
5 that the appellate points to be raised by a parent in an
6 appeal from a termination had to be set out in writing and
7 filed within 15 days of the date the judgment was signed.
8 That often was not done due to oversight by the trial
9 lawyer or the lawyer who was handling the appeal, and many
10 courts of appeals felt like they were precluded from
11 judicial review. Some of them even declared that it was
12 unconstitutional and a denial of due process. So the old
13 system was not working, and so the Legislature adopted
14 House Bill 6, and I'll take you briefly through it and then
15 you can see where the emergency or quick action in the
16 preliminary report came from.

17 On House Bill 906 there was an amendment
18 there in section 1 of the bill, an amendment to section
19 107.013 of the Family Code, and that's what we colloquially
20 call the presumption of indigence. It said basically if a
21 parent has been determined indigent for purposes of the
22 trial, which means they're entitled to a free lawyer paid
23 for by the county, then that presumption of indigence will
24 continue without the necessity of filing a new affidavit of
25 indigency and having another hearing to see whether they

1 qualify for a free appellate lawyer and an appellate record
2 with no advance payment. So the Legislature basically said
3 we're going to eliminate the new evaluation of their
4 indigency, and there's a presumption that it goes forward.
5 That would be section 1 of that bill.

6 Now, section 2 of the bill, I want to skip to
7 subdivision (2). It says that an attorney appointed under
8 this subchapter to serve as an ad litem for a parent or
9 alleged father continues to serve until the earliest of
10 three events, either the case is dismissed, the case goes
11 final after the judgment is signed or after an appeal, or
12 the attorney is relieved or replaced by the trial judge
13 after a finding of good cause. So the impact of that is
14 that the trial lawyer who was in there for the trial is
15 also in there for the appeal, if there is one, unless
16 they're relieved, and that was a significant change.

17 Section 3 of the bill didn't change the
18 Family Code; but I do want to point out that the
19 preexisting law, which still continues in section 3 of the
20 bill, which is section 109.002(a) of the Family Code, says
21 that these appeals shall be given precedence over other
22 civil cases and shall be accelerated by the appellate
23 courts; and section 4 of House Bill 906, largely unchanged,
24 says that the appeals will be governed by the procedures
25 for accelerated appeals under the Texas Rules of Appellate

1 Procedure.

2 Then if you look to subdivision (b) of
3 section 4 of House Bill 906, you see that there is an
4 advisory statement that is required to be included in the
5 final order after a termination case, and it has to be all
6 caps or underlined or boldface, and it is a warning or a
7 proviso. It says, "A party affected by this order has the
8 right to appeal. An appeal in a suit in which termination
9 of the parent-child relationship is sought is governed by
10 the procedures for accelerated appeals in civil cases under
11 the Texas Rules of Appellate Procedure. Failure to follow
12 the Texas Rules of Appellate Procedure for accelerated
13 appeals may result in the dismissal of the appeal." Now,
14 that warning is supposed to be included in every judgment
15 that terminates a parent-child relationship.

16 Under House Bill 906, section 4, subdivision
17 (c), there is a new proviso that says, "The Supreme Court
18 shall adopt rules accelerating the disposition by the
19 appellate court and the Supreme Court of an appeal to a
20 final order" -- "appeal of a final order granting
21 termination of the parent-child relationship rendered under
22 this subchapter," and they have deleted the provision of
23 the 15-day filing of the statement of the points to be made
24 on appeal. So the Legislature has basically given a narrow
25 delegation of what the Supreme Court rule-making authority

1 is -- the confines of it. What the initial task force
2 report was to introduce into Texas Rule of Appellate
3 Procedure 20.1 that this presumption of indigence, that
4 once indigence has been established in the trial court, the
5 presumption is that it continues, and that was in 20
6 point -- 20.1, subdivision (a)(1), that we put the
7 presumption of indigence in there, and it was adopted by
8 the committee and been enacted by the Supreme Court.

9 Then there were a few other rules statements
10 where an exception had to be recognized because of that
11 change about the presumption of innocence. Then in Rule
12 25, TRAP 25.1, civil cases, subdivision (8), this is the
13 rule that requires or states the contents of a notice of
14 appeal, and the task force recommended that we add onto the
15 list of things that must be in the notice of appeal a
16 subdivision (8), which says that the notice of appeal must
17 state if applicable that the appellant is presumed indigent
18 and may proceed without advance payment of costs as
19 provided in Rule 20.1(a)(3). So when we get over to the
20 Supreme Court, they essentially implemented those provisos,
21 and that is out there already as a promulgated rule, and I
22 know that we shouldn't replot that ground unless someone
23 has detected some kind of deficiency since that time, and
24 so with that background then I would prepare to move into
25 the most recent task force activities, unless there is

1 someone that wants to say something about what's transpired
2 so far.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comments, questions?
4 Okay.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So what we'll do then
6 is move into the current task force report, and the
7 structure of it is that it sets out the meetings, which
8 were all telephone conferences, which worked quite
9 successfully I might add, and then one face-to-face meeting
10 here in Austin, and then we have come up with
11 recommendations that we think fulfill or embody the
12 directives given by the Legislature, and the first one
13 that's listed in the task force report relates to the
14 process of findings of fact and conclusions of law, which
15 we are already familiar from in ordinary nonjury appeals.

16 Now, many of these cases have jury verdicts,
17 and in that instance the jury charge is going to contain
18 all the necessary law and findings of fact that are
19 required to evaluate the case on appeal, but if the case is
20 not tried to a jury then the only way to find out what law
21 the court applied and what facts the court found is this
22 process of securing from the trial judge findings of fact
23 and conclusions of law, and that procedure is a
24 well-established procedure starting at 296 of the Rules of
25 Civil Procedure, and it's triggered by a request, which has

1 to be filed within 20 days of when the judgment is signed,
2 and then there's a process of a deadline for the court to
3 file. If the court doesn't file, there's a deadline for a
4 reminder. If the court does file, there's a deadline to
5 request additional and amended findings, and all of those
6 deadlines if expressed or pushed out to their extreme
7 constitute 85 days worth of time passing just in the fact
8 finding process.

9 So the first thing that we did as a task
10 force was to figure out what we could do to compress that
11 time frame so it would still allow everyone to do their
12 job, but it wouldn't take so much time, and the first
13 suggestion we made was let's set up a separate rule to
14 govern the finding and conclusion process and these kinds
15 of appeals so that we don't complicate the ordinary
16 process, but we can have an accelerated process that mimics
17 the sequence of events and the terminologies that we're
18 already familiar with. So the task force has proposed that
19 we adopt an amendment to the Rules of Civil Procedure, and
20 you'll find that in Appendix A to the task force report,
21 and that is a proposed Rule 299b, and now would be a good
22 time to say that the way the report is structured is the
23 proposed rule changes are appendices to the end, but the
24 report explains the operation of these rules and the task
25 force motive and some of the factors it considered in

1 arriving at its recommendations.

2 So if you look at Appendix A, which is page
3 13 of the task force report, you'll find a brand new rule
4 tagged onto the end of the other findings rules that unique
5 to these kinds of cases; and a distinction that we're going
6 to have to make, and we may as well make it now, is that
7 it's not only government termination cases that are
8 affected by these rule changes. It's also privately
9 brought termination cases, because any person with standing
10 can bring a suit to terminate the parent-child
11 relationship; and you quite often will find that in a
12 divorce, remarriage, and a stepparent adoption situation,
13 that you'll have a privately brought termination case, not
14 a government brought termination case. But it's also
15 important to understand that there are some cases where the
16 State of Texas will bring a lawsuit not to terminate the
17 parent-child relationship, but to have a governmental
18 agency appointed as the managing conservator of the child
19 while leaving the parent still with a parent-child
20 relationship.

21 So the rules that we're talking about here
22 really are broader than just government termination cases,
23 even though that's going to be the bulk of them, but
24 they'll govern also private termination cases and cases
25 brought by the state to be appointed managing conservator.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Richard?

2 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Both of those kinds of
4 cases are accelerated? One of them under 109.002 and the
5 other one under another chapter later; is that right?

6 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. Yes. Although I'm not
7 going to tell you which chapter later, but we believe that
8 the managing conservatorship cases have to be accelerated
9 just like the termination cases because of the language in
10 the statute.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think it's 263, but I
14 may be wrong.

15 MR. ORSINGER: All right, Bill. You can
16 apply for your board certification until, I think, March.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In many subjects.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Point well taken. All right.
19 So, anyway, back to the trial court process, the first
20 suggestion here you'll find in proposed Rule 299b,
21 subdivision (a), is that we eliminate the day -- the
22 passage of time that it takes to get your first set of
23 findings and conclusions by requiring that the trial judge
24 sign and file findings and conclusions when they sign the
25 judgment, and we will require it in every case, and it will

1 not be dependent on the appellant's request, and there will
2 be no delay associated with the appellant's request. The
3 trial judges, they will be aware of this obligation. The
4 county attorneys will be aware of this obligation, and we
5 can eliminate a potential delay of 20 days by just saying
6 that when the judge signs the judgment and the trial is
7 fresh in his or her mind then she also or he also signs
8 findings and conclusions that same day, so we've eliminated
9 20 of the 85 days just by that.

10 So the proposed rule change says, "In a suit
11 for termination of the parent-child relationship or a suit
12 affecting the parent-child relationship filed by a
13 government agency for managing conservatorship," that is
14 tried without a jury, "the court shall file its findings
15 and conclusions at the time the final order is signed.
16 Finding of fact shall be stated with the clerk of the
17 court" -- "filed with the clerk of the court as a document
18 separate and apart from the final order. The court shall
19 cause a copy of its findings and conclusions to be mailed
20 to each party in the suit."

21 The reason we want a separate document, not
22 only does that conform to the practice, but if you were to
23 include findings in the judgment and a request would be
24 made to amend the findings, you would have to amend the
25 judgment to amend the findings, which would then reset the

1 appellate clock and introduce delay. So we want the
2 judgment not to contain findings. That's the prevailing
3 practice right now for nonjury trials, and the findings
4 must be filed on the day the judgment is signed, and then
5 all of the ensuing processes will start running on the day
6 of the judgment. So I'll offer that up for criticism or
7 comment.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: The judge is trying a nonjury
10 case that's within the purview of these rules. The
11 evidence is concluded, and the judge says, "I grant custody
12 to the state" or "I do" whatever. The effective moment of
13 the judgment is at the time the judge makes the verbal
14 statement in the court, true or false?

15 MR. ORSINGER: If it's a noninterlocutory
16 oral pronouncement then it's effective immediately. If
17 it's interlocutory because there's some unresolved relief
18 then it's probably not effective immediately.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, let's assume that it's
20 not interlocutory, but it is final, so now the child is
21 taken from daddy or mama or whoever.

22 MR. ORSINGER: If you don't mind, I don't
23 want to be overly picky here, but it's not final. It's
24 just noninterlocutory. Finality really has to do with
25 appealability and plenary power, so it's --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Where's the kid going?

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Bad choice of words on my
3 part.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, you were right.
5 He's wrong.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: It's effective, and the child
7 is effectively removed from the custody of the parent, and
8 the status has changed when the judge verbally announces
9 his or her ruling.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Correct.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: Now, this rule contemplates
12 that the final judgment includes the findings of fact, but
13 the delay is still there if the judge doesn't timely enter
14 the findings of fact. In other words, I like what you've
15 done in the rule. All I'm saying is I don't know that you
16 have cured the problem of delay because you still don't
17 have a written judgment.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, so we haven't certainly
19 eliminated any delay that may exist between oral rendition
20 and the signing of judgment, and we can certainly consider
21 that, but it would not make any sense to require findings
22 and conclusions before the judgment because it's not until
23 the judgment is actually put down on paper that you really
24 know what you're appealing. So probably if you were
25 worried about the delay between rendition and signing, we

1 should address that over in a judgment rule because that's
2 really not a finding and conclusion problem. You see what
3 I'm saying?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I was just going
6 to point out in regard to Munzinger's concern, the child in
7 a termination case is already not in the custody of the
8 parent in this kind of a situation because the child's
9 already been removed and is already in kind of a temporary
10 foster situation until these decisions are made anyway.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I was just going to say
13 Richard's draft says it's signed, so he is -- I think as
14 he's explained clearly enough that it's from the date the
15 draft of the judgment is signed, not from the date of the
16 judgment necessarily. That might be the judgment, or it
17 might be after the judgment.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Richard, I may
20 be confused. I don't understand -- and if we're not up to
21 this point, the second paragraph under (a), are we talking
22 about that yet?

23 MR. ORSINGER: No. If we can get (a) out of
24 the way first then --

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it is in

1 (a).

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, it's in (a). The
3 second paragraph of (a).

4 MR. ORSINGER: The first paragraph of (a).
5 Well, if you want I can -- let's talk about this.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we've got some more
7 comments about the first paragraph apparently. Frank.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: You're talking about judgment,
9 but the term you use in a rule is "final order." What is a
10 final order?

11 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the reason we do that is
12 because under the Family Code they tend to talk in terms of
13 orders rather than judgments. To the extent they talk
14 about judgments, they talk about decrees, and so I think
15 that the safer approach is to use the word "order," but I
16 think we mean judgment, and if to conform with the terms in
17 the Rules of Procedure we want to use "judgment," then I
18 think probably we should use "judgment."

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I don't like
21 the fact that you have "mailing the findings of fact." I
22 would prefer to say sent or given, because it seems to me,
23 especially with the 10-day limit in the next paragraph
24 that -- and with the way people are doing things
25 electronically, the judge could easily e-mail the findings

1 to the parties, so -- or hand them out at the time he signs
2 the final order.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Eduardo.

4 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Can you just substitute the
5 word "delivered" for "mailed," and it can be delivered by
6 e-mail or fax or whatever? It doesn't have to be mailed.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Carlson.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Richard, did you make any
9 attempt to look at the findings of facts and conclusions of
10 law this committee signed off on in February or March of
11 this year?

12 MR. ORSINGER: No.

13 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do you know if this will
14 dovetail with that?

15 MR. ORSINGER: No, I don't.

16 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Great.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And what is the
18 implication of that?

19 PROFESSOR CARLSON: We've sent to the Court
20 draft findings of facts and conclusions of law rule, and
21 these are working off of a former version, which is no
22 longer the committee's recommendation. I don't know where
23 the Court comes out on it.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, these would conform to
25 the existing rules, but they wouldn't conform to a possible

1 future change in the rules.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Worth noting, I would
3 think.

4 MR. ORSINGER: But, I mean, Elaine, is it
5 possible for us to distill the differences, and would they
6 have an impact on our accelerating the timetable, do you
7 think?

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I don't know. I would
9 have to go back and look at our proposals. I don't think
10 so, but I don't know for sure.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

12 MR. STORIE: On the last sentence of that
13 paragraph, whether mailed or delivered, would you want to
14 add something like "promptly" or "immediately"?

15 MR. ORSINGER: Absolutely, yeah. What about
16 using -- does the word "delivery" connote physical
17 delivery, or would we agree that that's broad enough to
18 include mail or e-mail? Because I don't want to require it
19 to be mailed or e-mailed if the judge is -- if the litigant
20 is there or the litigant's lawyer is there and you
21 hand-deliver the findings. That's better than mail or
22 e-mail.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "Delivered."

24 MS. CORTELL: Does "delivered" connote
25 physical delivery, or would it be broad enough to include

1 mail or e-mail?

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, you get into
3 a problem there because at least one of the parties to this
4 lawsuit is usually living in poverty, and they may not even
5 have access to a computer, and some of them may not even
6 have a physical address to mail it to, so some --

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They both have
8 lawyers.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: They're going
10 to have lawyers.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They're going
12 to have lawyers.

13 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, my
14 experience is that on a lot of these appeals is that there
15 are a number of miscommunications between lawyers and their
16 clients, because their clients are hard to get a hold of
17 or --

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But I would
19 never get --

20 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: -- they get lost
21 in --

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I would never
23 be mailing it to them if they have a lawyer. I would be
24 sending it to their lawyer.

25 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, a lot of the

1 problems that I'm seeing involve notice to the clients,
2 especially when you get into a situation where there's this
3 confusion about whether they're going to be pro se or not
4 and all that.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But that's a
6 bigger problem, and you would be suggesting a delivery to
7 the party directly even if they have a lawyer, which is a
8 huge change.

9 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, the way the
10 proposed rules read now is to each party. You could say to
11 the lawyer or whatever, but there is a practical problem,
12 and all I'm saying is that there is a practical problem.
13 I'm trying to point that out.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Let me point out, Justice
15 Jennings, that it may be somewhat different because of the
16 Legislature's decision that when you're in for the trial
17 you're in for the appeal.

18 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Because that didn't used to be
20 the case, and sometimes there was this gray area where the
21 trial lawyer has finished and the appellate lawyer hasn't
22 started, and --

23 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And that's what
24 I'm talking about, and if that's been fixed then --

25 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you know, the

1 communication difficulty may exist, but it will be the same
2 one that existed during the trial.

3 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Because it's going to be the
5 same lawyer.

6 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right.

7 MR. ORSINGER: And so -- and I don't think
8 that by the use of the word "party" here we meant to say
9 the individual client as distinguished from the lawyer if
10 they have an attorney of record. I'll rely on one of the
11 rules professors over here to comment on that, but when we
12 use the term "party" in the Rules of Procedure, doesn't
13 that mean the lawyer representing the party? So when we
14 require that these findings and conclusions be mailed or
15 delivered to a party, that can be fulfilled by mailing or
16 delivering to the lawyer representing the party, right?

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

18 MR. ORSINGER: We don't need to specify or
19 distinguish between attorney and party.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

23 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: How often are
24 findings in these cases more detailed than just the formal
25 finding of grounds for termination and best interest of the

1 child?

2 MR. ORSINGER: I wouldn't be able to tell you
3 that, but some of the appellate judges here could maybe.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Justice Bland.

5 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Not often. Not often.
6 And in our area they're often included in the final
7 judgment. They're not in a separate document, and I'm not
8 sure statutorily -- I think statutorily they have to state
9 the statutory grounds for the termination in the judgment,
10 so I'm not certain about the separate document requirement.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Well, if we don't have Rule
12 296 findings in a separate document then when you amend
13 them -- if you amend them on request, you've issued a new
14 judgment, which starts the appellate timetables all over
15 again, and that's really just not necessary.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney, then
17 Justice Patterson.

18 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I think there may
19 be some findings that are required to be in the judgment,
20 so what happens as a practical matter, what does an
21 appellate court do when a case gets before us and the only
22 findings are in the judgment? And, I mean, the rule says
23 they shall be filed, which sounds mandatory. Do we ignore
24 the findings that are in the judgment, or do we require an
25 additional process to obtain separate findings?

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's
2 paragraph (2).

3 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. And under the existing
4 practice, Rule 299(a), it says, "Findings of fact shall not
5 be recited in a judgment." So that's just a strict
6 prohibition, and then it says if there's a conflict between
7 findings in the judgment and findings under Rule 297 and 8,
8 the latter control for appellate purposes. Now, the
9 discussion at the task force was that in most of these
10 cases as a practical matter there are not separate
11 findings, and they are included in the judgment, and the
12 appellate court goes ahead and handles the appeal based on
13 the findings in the judgment, even though the rules say
14 that's really not what you're supposed to be doing, but
15 that's -- as a practical matter, they don't send it back
16 down for findings that are separate. They just decide the
17 appeal and the judgment, and I would like for some of the
18 appellate justices here to confirm that that's what goes
19 on.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

21 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I haven't seen that
22 happen, Richard, but I do think that we get both detailed
23 findings of fact and also cursory that look -- that satisfy
24 the judgment, the basic information, so I think we kind of
25 get them both. One of the values, I think, of this rule is

1 that if it is required at the time, and these are usually
2 drafted by the parties, it's going to be less detailed, I
3 would think, with this rule, and it will be just to satisfy
4 the elements. So I think that that's maybe one of the
5 advantages of this rule, but I've never seen when we're
6 required to have findings of fact that we haven't had
7 those, because we have sent cases back in instances where
8 they've failed to make the findings.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I do know that
11 Rule 299a was remodeled and I think changed significantly
12 in our discussions before. Whether the changes to the
13 earlier rules were -- or would be problematic in this
14 context, I'm not sure, but I know 299a was changed a lot,
15 and 299a as currently written is not a good rule. I mean,
16 you have to ask the appellate judges what it means. Okay.
17 You can't tell what it means on its face. If you say,
18 "Findings of fact shall not be recited in a judgment," that
19 that's a flat prohibition, well, yeah, standing alone it
20 is, but when it starts talking about if there's a conflict
21 between findings of fact stated separately and ones in the
22 judgment, you kind of think, well, maybe they can be stated
23 in the judgment, and the Family Code does require findings
24 to be in the judgment I think in this context. That's
25 caused me some difficulty in reconciling these issues. So

1 all of that is problematic, and I think the right answer
2 probably would be if there were changes in the findings
3 that that might well change the judgment or would require
4 the judgment to be changed.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Well, if you require the
6 judgment to be changed every time a finding changes then
7 you're building delay in cases that don't need to have
8 delay.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm not saying every
10 time, but sometimes the findings --

11 MR. ORSINGER: If it's in the judgment,
12 though, it will reset the appellate timetable every time a
13 finding is changed because you have to amend the judgment.
14 Let me also point out that if there is -- if there's two
15 diverging lines on what the finding process ought to be,
16 this rule is a standalone rule that applies only to these
17 kinds of appeals. So while there's some value in them
18 being -- mimicking each other, the fact that we may adopt
19 something now because we have a deadline of March 1 of 2011
20 and we may go somewhere else with the other rules, the
21 decision can be made when the other 296, 297, 298 are
22 amended that we can either conform at that time or we can
23 have two separate tracks, because there is a narrow
24 subdivision of nonjury trials, and they're all in a
25 self-contained rule, and they don't involve any other

1 appeals. So that would limit the harm. You see what I'm
2 saying?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, well, I think
4 that's fair enough. It's different. We don't need to talk
5 about the other thing.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland, then
7 Justice Jennings.

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: The reality is that in
9 these cases the findings are the grounds for termination
10 that are set forth in the statute, and the trial courts
11 include those grounds in the final judgment, and they do
12 not make separate findings on a separate document, and I
13 think it's different in different parts of the state.

14 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right.

15 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: And my -- and my only
16 thinking is that to require findings in a separate document
17 when none of the trial judges, at least in some parts of
18 the state, are doing it that way, doesn't make a lot of
19 sense, because it doesn't hurt to make the findings in a
20 separate document if that's how some places in the state do
21 it, but if we're going to require it and then the judgment
22 is going to be somehow defective, and -- without it doesn't
23 make a lot of sense to me because statutorily the trial
24 courts have to state one of the statutory grounds, and
25 that's what they do, and they include that in the judgment.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right, and yeah,
3 it may be different in different parts of the state, but my
4 experience has been the same as Judge Bland. I don't
5 recall ever seeing -- it may have happened. I don't recall
6 ever seeing separate findings of fact and conclusions of
7 law in these kinds of cases; and it may be because counsel
8 has never requested them and they just rely on the
9 judgment, because usually what happens is, is the
10 department will make its allegations in its petition,
11 alleging a parent has violated certain laundry list
12 provisions of the statute; and then in the judgment the
13 court will find that the parent violated, you know,
14 subdivision (d), (e), and (o) of the statute; and they
15 never have made findings of fact and conclusions of law.
16 Now, that may just be a matter of the lawyers in Harris
17 County just haven't been requesting them, but -- and this
18 goes back to the old world before the new statute. A lot
19 of times lawyers weren't even appointed to represent
20 someone on appeal until after the deadlines had run, which
21 was a huge problem, which I'm hoping is -- this new statute
22 is going to address.

23 MR. ORSINGER: If I can respond, as a
24 practical matter, and I don't know from personal
25 experience, but I do think that a lot of times the findings

1 were not timely requested, and that's why you didn't see
2 them.

3 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Or never
4 requested, yeah.

5 MR. ORSINGER: And in this situation, when
6 it's a government sponsored lawsuit, if the rule provides
7 that they are required and it's the trial judge's duty to
8 give them, not the appellant lawyer's duty to request them,
9 I would assume that the government lawyer is going to
10 understand that when they draft the judgment they need to
11 draft the findings; and but let me say that I don't think
12 that it's fundamentally different whether the findings are
13 in the judgment or are in a separate thing; and this
14 proposed Rule 299b doesn't contain the prohibition that
15 findings of fact shall not be recited in the judgment,
16 which is in 299a. That provision is not here, but what
17 concerns me about all of this is that in cases where the
18 trial judge actually does issue new findings or alter old
19 findings, if they are only in the judgment, you have to
20 amend the judgment, and that introduces an unnecessary
21 delay, and I say weighing against that is the fact that
22 under the prevailing practice nobody files findings anyway,
23 well, I think that's part of the deficiency of the current
24 practice.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Peeples.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The important thing
2 here is that the appellant, whose rights have been
3 terminated, needs to know how many theories that he or she
4 has to attack on appeal. That's the important thing that
5 we should keep our eyes on the ball, doesn't matter whether
6 it's in the judgment or findings of fact in a separate
7 instrument. I mean, I think Richard has persuasively told
8 us why it needs to be in a separate instrument, but the
9 appellant needs to know that, and here's an example. I've
10 tried a bunch of these. They usually fall into three
11 categories: Somebody didn't support a child within his or
12 her ability; somebody affirmatively abused a child, an act
13 of comission; or somebody allowed -- neglected, allowed
14 someone else to abuse the child, an act of omission. I
15 mean, it's usually nonsupport, abuse, or neglect, just
16 speaking generally; and so the appellant needs to know am I
17 facing all three of these on appeal or only neglect and so
18 forth; and there needs to be an additional finding that
19 it's in the best -- that termination is in the best
20 interest of the child.

21 And I mean, what I think -- if we really want
22 to speed these things up, which I think we do, maybe we
23 need to say that to make findings that roughly parallel
24 the E.B. case, which is the Supreme Court case that
25 mandated broad form jury questions, that was a termination

1 case, and they said keep it general in the language of
2 statute when you submit one of these cases. We could do a
3 lot of good, it seems to me, if we just made a special
4 statement. I don't know what the Supreme Court is going to
5 do with these other, you know, findings of fact rules that
6 we sent, but if we say we don't want it evidentiary, on
7 so-and-so date, you know, the boyfriend beat the child and
8 the mother stood there and watched it and didn't call the
9 police. I'm serious. You know, and on another date
10 something else happened, on another date she did something
11 herself, and all of this adds up to neglect. I don't think
12 we want that.

13 What we want is something that's in
14 the degree of generality of E.B., which would tell the
15 mother, you've got -- you didn't support, you abused
16 yourself, and you allowed someone else to abuse, which is
17 neglect. You've got to defeat all three of those on
18 appeal, or only one of them, and to me that's the important
19 thing, not where it is, judgment or findings, and if we
20 would say don't give us 50 separate acts of abuse or
21 neglect, just tell us which of these theories the mother or
22 the father has to face on appeal, we would speed these
23 cases down the road.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And correct me

1 if I'm wrong, Justice Peeples or Richard, but there was
2 earlier a reference to the difference between statutory
3 grounds and perhaps more detailed facts, although obviously
4 there can be a gray area there, but aren't we already
5 required to specify essentially which subparagraphs of the
6 potential statutory termination are found or relied upon?
7 Aren't we already required to put that in the judgment,
8 Richard, Justice Peeples?

9 MR. ORSINGER: I will see if I can answer
10 that question.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: My
12 understanding is that the AG will come in typically, or,
13 I'm sorry, the district attorney, will come in and say
14 we're proceeding on 161 whatever, (e)(1)(2), and it's very
15 important for the other party to know what they're
16 proceeding on before you ever get to the judgment and at
17 the point of the judgment what they succeeded on.
18 Separately, you know, I guess it could depend on the case.
19 There could be cases in which you would want to put some
20 level of detail in the findings of fact. You know, this is
21 a termination of parental rights, and I think there can be
22 a higher expectation of specificity or some judges are
23 going to want to put it, and I wouldn't want to put it in
24 the order for the reasons that Richard said, but, Richard,
25 what's the answer to the grounds that have to be stated?

1 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Section 161.206,
2 subdivision (d), of the Family Code says, "An order" -- and
3 that's an order, not a judgment there, Bill. "An order
4 rendered under this section must include a finding that,"
5 number one, "a request for identification of a court of
6 continuing exclusive jurisdiction has been made as required
7 by section 155.101," and number two, "all parties entitled
8 to notice, including the Title IV-D agency have been
9 notified." That seems to me that they're not mandating
10 that you have the findings that would be the basis for the
11 relief granted.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well --

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: That's not the right
14 section.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, there's
16 another section, and I'll look for it.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I've got a Family Code
18 here if anyone wants to borrow it.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson in the
20 meantime.

21 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I agree with
22 Justice Peeples that there are only certain things that an
23 appellant needs to know to move forward. I also agree that
24 there's a lot of confusion about the requirement of
25 findings of fact and conclusions of law. Is this a time

1 when we can clarify, Richard? I mean, is there a reason to
2 use the term "findings of fact and conclusions of law" when
3 we're really talking about the grounds for termination?
4 Because I think findings of fact and conclusions of law are
5 a particular thing that can contain facts, and when you
6 just have a conclusion as to abandonment, neglect, those
7 are combinations of fact and law, so we're sending out a
8 signal that we want something different than just that, but
9 I agree that that's really the main thing that we're
10 desiring for this.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

12 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: And that also is
13 the reason why there's confusion about whether it can be in
14 the judgment or not, because they sometimes do look alike,
15 which will lead us into that second paragraph which really
16 causes a lot of confusion, but I'll hold my comments to
17 that.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I've got a number of
20 comments, and the first being I'm always very nervous when
21 we carve out an entirely new procedure from the rules for a
22 particular type of cases, because it really does create a
23 lot of confusion on the practitioner, especially if we're
24 using the same type labels.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Although there is

1 precedent for that in the family area.

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I understand, but I
3 think this is an opportunity to eliminate rather than
4 create a parallel universe for family law cases. My first
5 more or less detailed comment, there was a conversation
6 over here about they're all going to have lawyers and
7 getting the notices. That is true, as I understand the
8 existing -- or the preexisting 263.405, but I don't
9 think -- and I'm obviously subject to correction on this.
10 There was a time when all termination cases, the parties,
11 if they were indigent, got court-appointed lawyers. Then
12 when we got the dramatic changes to 63.405, it was -- they
13 dropped the appointment of lawyers in private termination
14 cases, and it was only the government termination cases
15 that got the appointed counsel. So when we're talking
16 about lawyers, that's in government sponsored, appointed if
17 they're indigent, but it is not necessarily the case in
18 private termination cases, so be careful about assuming
19 that there will be a lawyer involved.

20 With regard to the conversation that was
21 going on more or less down here about the judgments or
22 orders, all of these appeals are coming up from an
23 interlocutory order. They deal in the sense that we
24 frequently refer to over in the Probate Code of an order
25 that deals with a finite solution for some of the parties.

1 The will is admitted to probate, heirs are determined.
2 Those are interlocutory orders in a probate proceeding that
3 are appealable just like the termination order is an
4 appealable order. That child is still in the system. That
5 child is still in the same case, and it's going on, but in
6 that sense it is a -- has been determined to be really
7 under case law a judgment that affects the child that is
8 subject to immediate appeal.

9 As far as where the findings need to be or
10 not be, I don't think there should be any opportunity to
11 have a separate findings of fact and conclusions of law in
12 these cases. As the judges from Houston have pointed out,
13 the process -- the ones that I see, they're always in the
14 judgment. I think they need to be in the judgment; and I
15 think they need to be limited, as Judge Peeples said, to
16 which grounds for termination have been found by the fact
17 finder; and if they do that, it will address Richard's
18 concern that each modification is going to result in a new
19 judgment. It should, if you are changing the grounds on
20 which termination is being granted. The ground upon which
21 termination is granted has consequences later.

22 If it is in a separate document, not part of
23 the judgment, that is a real problem, but if you terminate
24 a parent's rights to child A because they have abused the
25 child, and they come back in a later proceeding and that

1 finding has to be in the judgment under the concept that
2 I'm thinking, if that finding is in the judgment, that
3 ground is therefore in the judgment, and the party has
4 appealed or not appealed and been successful or not
5 successful on appeal, it goes with it. The finding may or
6 may not wind up being out there, but the -- the judgment is
7 there. It's archived, and then later when they have
8 another child and the state again seeks termination then --
9 and one of the grounds of termination is previous abuse of
10 a child, and that can impact the finding in the subsequent
11 case, and so I just don't think you're going to have
12 realistically this perpetual restarting of the appellate
13 clock by new judgments in the event that you require the
14 finding of only the ground -- the grounds that you're
15 terminating on if you require that to be included within
16 the judgment. See if that was all the -- I think that
17 covers the bulk of the comments I had.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Chip, can I ask a follow-up
19 question?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, sure. Then can I
21 ask mine?

22 MR. ORSINGER: These rules are supposed to be
23 broad enough to include managing conservatorship cases,
24 too, which of course, don't have those eight grounds for
25 termination. Do all of those policies hold when it's just

1 a custody case and not a termination case?

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: In all candor, that was
3 a new wrinkle when I got the report and I started reading
4 that it was going to pick up more than just the termination
5 cases. As I read what was the marching orders of the
6 Supreme Court from the Legislature and -- I didn't think it
7 would be that broad to reach out and get the other custody
8 decisions, but I -- that was a nuance that I missed,
9 Richard, and so my arguments are primarily directed towards
10 termination cases because those are the ones that really
11 hit the constitutional dimensions that are really
12 problematic.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray, you said
14 that you don't believe that there needs to be a separate
15 findings of fact, separate and apart from the judgment,
16 but, Justice Peeples, you said you were persuaded that
17 there did need to be?

18 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I was after hearing
19 Richard speak. You know, if we keep them general,
20 like E.B., what amendment or change can there be but
21 another ground coming in, and that is important?

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Or the elimination of a
23 ground. Maybe you convinced the trial judge that one of
24 the grounds is not supported and they pull it out and then
25 it targets the appeal, it makes the appeal move faster.

1 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And, again, in
2 terms of speed, if you let the bar, the bench and bar, know
3 that they need to be simple and general, this won't slow
4 things down very much, but if you allow them to be
5 evidentiary, you know, there can be 25 bits of evidence
6 that support one ground in these cases.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

8 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, and I wanted
9 to clarify, just because I haven't seen findings of fact
10 and conclusions of law being used in -- at least through
11 our appellate courts, doesn't mean that I'm against asking
12 or requiring findings of fact. I mean, Richard I think
13 made a good point. When you have different grounds like
14 endangerment or you left the child with someone else who
15 endangered the child or they failed to comply with a
16 service plan under (o) or whatever that subdivision is, I
17 do think because this is kind of quasi-criminal and because
18 of the taking a child away from a parent is so severe and
19 in many cases considered a punishment, you do have to have,
20 I think, some kind of specific allegation, "You violated
21 this subdivision," and I do think in a judgment you should
22 have -- and I think it is statutorily required, although I
23 can't put my finger on it. You should have to have a
24 specific finding that you violated (e) or (d) or (o) or
25 whatever.

1 A findings of fact could be helpful on appeal
2 because oftentimes when the allegation is subdivision (d),
3 endangerment, there really becomes a question of, well, did
4 that parent's conduct really rise to the level of
5 endangerment, was the evidence legally and factually
6 sufficient to support a finding of endangerment, and a
7 finding of fact could be helpful to the appellate court to
8 understanding what the trial court was thinking. You know,
9 what specific behavior or action of a parent was the trial
10 court focusing on, and then maybe requiring the trial court
11 to go through that exercise might make the trial court
12 rethink, well, you know, having thought through this and
13 looking at these specific instances, they may change their
14 mind and say, well, you know, this really isn't -- this
15 doesn't constitute endangerment.

16 So my point is although it hasn't been
17 utilized I could see Richard's point that maybe it is
18 something that practitioners should be doing, and it should
19 be required. If that was your point.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings, is
21 the -- or actually, anybody, is the practice now or what
22 you've seen in practice that the proponent of the
23 termination or the conservatorship, if it's granted, is the
24 one providing the findings of facts and conclusions of law?
25 They give it to the judge, they say "Please sign this"?

1 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Practice is not --

2 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Yes.

3 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Yeah, but this is
4 not a very sophisticated practice.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't tell that to
6 Orsinger.

7 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, when you're
8 dealing with people with court-appointed lawyers and
9 they're having court trials instead of jury trials, they're
10 not getting the representation that Richard would provide.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Thank you.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I don't know what the
14 origin --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that good or bad?
16 Justice Gray. Sorry.

17 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I don't know what the
18 origin of the form is, but the forms that we get in Waco
19 are extraordinarily consistent, and they -- you know, they
20 look like the -- you've got all the other provisions about
21 a decree in there of some things that are happening, but
22 they get down to almost check boxes of the grounds of
23 termination and the finding of best interest, and I don't
24 know if that's because of local practice or that the AG has
25 standardized the form for termination orders or where it

1 comes from, but the -- much like what Jane described, the
2 ground is set out in the order that terminates the parental
3 rights, and it's basically the statutory text, and the
4 trial court makes that finding, and then sometimes it --
5 the one thing I have noticed is sometimes best interest is
6 first and -- but most often it's last. Every once in a
7 while for some reason it winds up -- but it's very
8 standardized in what we're seeing, except in those private
9 termination cases. They can be much broader then.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Okay. Yeah,
11 Buddy, sorry.

12 MR. LOW: Richard, Rule 299a starts out by
13 "Findings of fact shall not be recited in the
14 judgment." Now, I hear -- I know that those are
15 traditional where they're requested, and here they are
16 mandated, but that rule does state that they shall not be,
17 and if there's a conflict then it's resolved. Did you --
18 when that issue came up, did you focus on the fact that we
19 do have a statement that they tell the judge they shall not
20 be in the judgment?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. I mean, we were well
22 aware that the supposedly prevailing current practice is to
23 have separate findings. Now, in this particular
24 environment where you're dealing with pro se litigants --

25 MR. LOW: Right.

1 MR. ORSINGER: -- or young, inexperienced
2 lawyers who have been appointed either for the trial or the
3 appeal, there -- I'm hearing around the table from the
4 court of appeals judges that that rule is not prevailing in
5 this subtype of family law litigation, even though it's
6 supposed to be separate. So we were not proposing what
7 Justice Gray and others here are, that we deviate in these
8 kinds of appeals from others and that we continue to have
9 separate findings in ordinary civil litigation but findings
10 folded into the judgment in this. I mean, it's a plausible
11 argument, and as long as its application is narrowly to
12 this area then I don't see the harm in it other than
13 potential delay.

14 MR. LOW: No, 299a doesn't make it fatal. I
15 mean, you know, it says -- it recognizes that it may be
16 done, and as far as Judge Peeples' point, aren't the
17 findings of fact supposed to just take the place of the way
18 it would be submitted to the jury? In other words, we have
19 broad submission, and findings don't go, you know, just
20 detail by detail. Isn't that right?

21 MR. ORSINGER: That is right, and the term
22 that the appellate practice uses is ultimate issues.

23 MR. LOW: Right.

24 MR. ORSINGER: And so perhaps an amendment to
25 this language would be that the findings should consist

1 only of ultimate issues, and that's a term I think the
2 appellate lawyers in this room will agree with me that
3 ultimate issues has a heritage or a pedigree on the
4 appellate side, because you're only supposed to submit
5 ultimate issues to the jury, so we've got 30 years worth
6 of -- or more longer jurisprudence on what is an ultimate
7 issue, and maybe that's the way to address David Peeples'
8 concern.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson, and
10 then Justice Bland.

11 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I think that
12 language would be helpful. In my experience most of the
13 litigation over findings of fact is for purposes of delay,
14 either they were not filed or they were untimely filed. So
15 the litigation doesn't tend to be over the substance, but
16 there's a certain gamesmanship over what they are and how
17 to file them, and so I think this is the opportunity to
18 clarify that they can be simple and they're not required to
19 be factually detailed or evidentiary, and so we may want to
20 use different language than findings of fact and
21 conclusions of law.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

23 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I haven't seen a real
24 problem with this aspect of termination cases; i.e., I
25 haven't had anybody litigating about where these findings

1 are or that the findings are inadequate, and it would be my
2 suggestion that we just take the sentence out. "Findings
3 of fact shall be filed with the clerk of the court as a
4 separate document and apart from the final order." If we
5 delete that sentence we will still have the rule that
6 requires findings of fact at the time the final order is
7 signed, which I think is the objective of the task force,
8 that the trial judge enter the findings at the same time
9 the trial judge signs the order, but not micromanage where
10 those findings should be found, whether they should be in a
11 separate document or in the order, because I don't think
12 it's a problem that's out there right now and I agree with
13 Judge Patterson that we don't want a lot of satellite
14 litigation about these findings.

15 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Right.

16 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: We want to just --
17 once we have them -- we need them, and they're required by
18 statute by clear and convincing evidence the trial judge
19 has to find particular things to grant a termination. So
20 once we have those findings we can proceed, and we don't
21 want a lot of extra litigation about where they are
22 contained and how they ought to be amended, and we might be
23 inviting it by including this one sentence in the rule that
24 we don't really need to accomplish our purpose, our purpose
25 being that we would like the trial judge to make the

1 findings at the same time the trial judge enters the
2 judgment -- or, I'm sorry, signs the order, signs the
3 order.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Pemberton.

5 HONORABLE BOB PEMBERTON: It seems like we're
6 importing a lot of different understandings or perhaps
7 misunderstandings of the phrase "findings of fact and
8 conclusions of law" into this regime, perhaps
9 unnecessarily. I think the focus that everybody seems to
10 agree we ought to have is advising the litigants of the
11 statutory grounds on which the fact finder or the trial
12 court relied. That perhaps, maybe as Tom suggested, should
13 be in the judgment, just require the trial judge to state
14 in the judgment which statutory grounds for termination he
15 relied upon. There may be room for findings of underlying
16 fact, you know, the abuse situations, and maybe that
17 procedure ought to be available, phrased -- using the term
18 I guess I've just said "underlying facts," which is at
19 least -- you know, we see that sometimes in the context of
20 administrative law where you refer to a fact that, you
21 know, on which an ultimate -- you put some of these
22 together, and it's the basis for a finding of ultimate
23 fact, but you have the statutory ground determination
24 stated in the judgment, and this might be a way to clear up
25 some of the confusion since it surrounds this.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, it's -- Richard,
3 it seems to me that aside from the -- that if we're trying
4 to give somebody notice of what they need to know in order
5 to attack the judgment, and I can't find the statute that I
6 thought existed. Okay?

7 MR. ORSINGER: Let me clarify what -- I gave
8 you my Family Code so you could find the provision that
9 requires these findings in the judgment, and even Professor
10 Dorsaneo cannot find it.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I usually find
12 things by assigning other people to find them.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, I see.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, I swear that there
15 at least was such a provision, but even if there isn't, it
16 seems to be a better idea to put them -- put the findings
17 in the judgment, especially if the findings are going to
18 need to be made at the time of the judgment. Having a
19 separate piece of paper that's mailed to somebody in
20 addition to the judgment in order to tell them, you know,
21 what the judgment -- what you need to do to attack the
22 judgment, what you need to attack, doesn't seem like a very
23 good way to do things to me. I mean, it seems more
24 confusing than helpful, and I agree with Justice Gray. It
25 ought to all be in the judgment, and I don't -- I see

1 you're trying to eliminate something to make things move
2 faster that actually makes things perhaps go more slowly.

3 MR. ORSINGER: What's that?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, this whole
5 findings of fact/conclusions of law process, separate from
6 the judgment in the context of these kinds of orders, and
7 certainly the termination orders. Just put -- just do the
8 judgment and don't -- don't worry about this slowing things
9 down. We're not going to do this.

10 MR. ORSINGER: So you're -- would you allow
11 for a procedural opportunity for someone to ask that the
12 findings and the judgment be modified, or are you just
13 going to eliminate that? You file a motion for new trial
14 or a motion to modify judgment.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not distinct from the
16 appellate review, no.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So what you're
18 suggesting, Bill, is completely sidestep the whole finding
19 and conclusion process, put your findings and conclusions
20 in your judgment. If you don't like them, file a motion to
21 modify the judgment or a motion for new trial, and there is
22 no finding of fact and conclusion of law process. There's
23 just a judgment process. Is that what you're suggesting?

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Well, I think that's a

1 serious suggestion, but going back to what Justice Bland
2 said before, we must say where these findings and
3 conclusions are going to be, because I don't think the
4 Family Code tells you, and Rule 299a says they can't be in
5 the judgment, so we've got -- if we're going to set up a no
6 finding, no conclusion process independent from the
7 judgment, no reminders, no additional or amended findings,
8 then I think we better clearly say that these findings have
9 to be woven into the judgment and are not subject to the
10 Rule 296 through 299a process.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

12 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I want to come back
13 to what Justice Pemberton said. It may be that you just
14 want the grounds in the judgment and don't use the word
15 "findings and conclusions."

16 MR. PERDUE: "Findings" is what's confusing
17 everything.

18 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Typically the cases
19 we get, at least, which is just a fraction of them, it's
20 one or two or three grounds, and the trial was pretty short
21 and usually a day, maybe two days at the most, it was
22 pretty clear what the thrust of the -- at least when it's
23 the department that's involved, it's pretty clear what the
24 thrust of the department's position is, and so you don't
25 really need the finding and conclusion procedure that we're

1 accustomed to in nonjury trials, but if you needed it for
2 some reason, leave it out there, and if somebody wants to
3 request findings, let them request them and let them just
4 follow the usual procedure, but for the most -- the
5 appellant, if it's a parent, will know what he's facing
6 from the judgment itself, and maybe this -- separating the
7 two procedures would simplify it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

9 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I do like the idea
10 of the option, because as Justice Jennings pointed out,
11 sometimes these are -- you don't want to complicate what
12 the litigants have to do because sometimes it is a daunting
13 process for some of the lawyers who are involved in that
14 area. On the other hand, there may be instances -- and I
15 think one of the things we have to contemplate is that
16 there may be a use for those times when is neglect or abuse
17 shown by poverty or by terrible things that aren't working
18 in a house and sometimes the litigant will want the judge
19 to establish what is the ground for the neglect or the
20 abuse, because sometimes they may want to challenge those
21 facts. So I think there is a place for them in the
22 process, but it should be voluntary or perhaps in the
23 exceptional case and shouldn't be so complicated that
24 lawyers can't figure it out because it really is a very
25 complicated process for all lawyers I think.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then
2 Buddy.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, here's my
4 proposal, that we say that "The judgment shall contain
5 findings of fact stated only in the statutory
6 language." Because if you look at what we're calling
7 grounds or findings of fact, usually when we refer to
8 grounds we're talking about, you know, a statement of law
9 of some sort. The grounds are based on whatever, but the
10 statutory grounds uniquely in this context really are
11 factual findings. For example, we wouldn't normally say
12 that a ground for something is that somebody left the child
13 alone. That's a finding of fact.

14 So in stating -- in -- I don't know if it's
15 required to be in the order or not. I can't find it
16 either, but it's clearly required to be in the petition,
17 what are the statutory grounds that the state is proceeding
18 on, and so in the judgment the court should be required to
19 state which of those, if any, obviously, it is ruling on,
20 and "in the statutory language" will necessarily provide a
21 factual finding at the level of generality that we want.
22 So I don't know how anybody could complain that they didn't
23 get separate findings of fact if the judgment itself says
24 that "I find by clear and convincing evidence that," quote,
25 subparagraph whatever, "you voluntarily left a child,"

1 blah, blah, blah, or "that you abused the child," whatever
2 it is. "It is both a statutory ground and a general
3 finding of fact."

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Buddy, let's hear
5 your comments and then let's move on to the next paragraph
6 of 299b, subparagraph (a), for a brief discussion. Buddy.

7 MR. LOW: But the more we relate back to
8 traditional findings of fact, the more chances for delay.
9 I mean, like somebody requests and then we go back to that.
10 Well, it's the child's interest and the speed that we're
11 interested in, so calling it findings of fact and so forth
12 may slow the process down. Now, the appellate judges, they
13 keep talking about for appeal, but not everybody is going
14 to appeal. They don't see the ones that aren't appealed,
15 but that person is entitled to know and should know the
16 grounds on which they lost parental rights. They may --
17 they don't have to appeal, but if they do know, if they
18 state the grounds, as Judge Peeples said, and they can
19 appeal that ground if they want to.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

21 MR. ORSINGER: A couple of final points then.
22 Somebody is going to have to think through the consequence
23 of all of this debate that's premised on eight statutory
24 grounds for termination, when you move that over to the
25 noninconsequential cases -- number of cases where we have

1 only managing conservatorship that is not based on a
2 statutory laundry list and if we abandon findings of fact
3 and conclusions of law, we have to do something about Rule
4 299, which has to do with omitted findings, because we have
5 problems with omitted findings and deemed findings for
6 nonjury trials just like we do jury trials, and that's
7 fixed in Rule 299, and if we abandon the finding process,
8 what do we do about amended -- omitted findings or deemed
9 findings, and we haven't -- we haven't debated that. I've
10 mentioned it several times. The focus of this debate has
11 been on the termination cases, but there is a body of law
12 out there on findings and conclusions that we're stepping
13 away from when we abandon the finding and conclusion
14 process, and we're either going to have to reinvent a
15 parallel universe for this new world of findings inside a
16 judgment or we're going to have to do it by rule.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, are you
18 prepared to defend the next paragraph?

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I'm prepared to --

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Before you do
21 that, can I respond to that? Richard, why is it a problem
22 if you don't change the rule to -- if you change the rule
23 to say, "In an order or judgment terminating parental
24 rights" then you put aside all those orders or judgments
25 that don't terminate, that just establish managing

1 conservatorship.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, then what do we do about
3 the 85 -- we have to perfect an appeal and file a brief in
4 an accelerated appeal before the finding of fact process is
5 concluded, which is -- does not work, and so would you
6 suggest that the task force proposals for an accelerated
7 finding process apply to the state custody proceedings and
8 that our findings and conclusions in the decree would apply
9 to termination proceedings? Maybe that would work, but if
10 we just leave managing conservatorship proceedings under
11 the current findings process then we're having briefs filed
12 before we even have findings in some cases, and that's --
13 that's a dysfunction that we need to try to fix, I feel
14 like.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, I can see
16 that. I'm just saying that one of the solutions may be --
17 because all of this discussion has been about orders in
18 which we're trying to put grounds or findings and there is
19 a termination, that it may be something you want to
20 separate.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings and
22 Justice Patterson are not willing to let this thing go. Go
23 ahead.

24 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I don't know if
25 this would help solve the problem, but going back to what

1 Judge Pemberton said about the confusion between what we're
2 talking about when we say findings of fact, would it be
3 helpful to have a sentence, maybe a first sentence, saying,
4 "In a suit for termination of the parent-child relationship
5 the trial court shall state the grounds for terminating the
6 relationship," and then I think the problem is, is you have
7 in here, Richard, "shall file as findings of fact." Then
8 you would start another sentence saying something to the
9 effect of, "Upon the request of a party, the court shall
10 make its finding of fact," which is the problem I think you
11 were trying to solve all along, which is we want any
12 additional findings made at the time a judgment is filed.
13 Would that help solve the problem of distinguishing between
14 the two, that we're talking about two separate things here?
15 To the extent that a party wants findings, perhaps it could
16 move ahead of time and say, "Look, if you're going to find
17 against me, I'm going to want findings" -- "separate
18 findings of fact," which I'm treating differently as a
19 grounds for termination.

20 MR. ORSINGER: I think that the proposal has
21 a lot of worth, but in a situation where you have a
22 court-appointed representative or a pro se litigant and a
23 managing conservatorship case, we don't want those people
24 waiving their findings because they're ignorant or unable
25 to request them in a timely way. So I feel like in the

1 government sponsored managing conservatorship cases,
2 findings should be required, and if they're not going to be
3 in a judgment then they ought to be required in a separate
4 process, because there's too much waiver. I think.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: But isn't the
6 parent getting -- at least they're getting in the rule --
7 they're getting their ground for termination and if they
8 want to request additional findings.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you're back to
10 termination. I thought you were talking about managing
11 conservatorship.

12 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: No, I'm talking
13 about termination. I'm sorry. We're talking -- again, I'm
14 -- yeah.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. The idea that there is
16 an optional finding process that stands in addition to the
17 judgment containing findings seems perfectly all right to
18 me as long as we say which one prevails over which in the
19 event of a conflict.

20 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I hate to say it,
21 but maybe a separate paragraph, one for termination cases,
22 one for managing conservatorship.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson, did you
24 have anything else you wanted to add?

25 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I'll let it go.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Now, we've got this
2 next paragraph which is -- deals with judges that are not
3 going to follow the rule --

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and we'll talk about
6 that until our break, so you guys decide when our break is.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. If I may by way of
8 introduction, this is meant to parallel the existing
9 practice that if you don't have findings you can request
10 them, but it's on an accelerated basis. Obviously you
11 don't need this paragraph if the findings are required to
12 be included in the judgment and you're just going to rely
13 on judgment rules. If the findings are omitted from the
14 judgment then you would have to attack the judgment by some
15 kind of motion to modify judgment rather than filing a
16 reminder.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Fair enough. Judge
18 Yelenosky.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, again,
20 it's all dependent on needing it, and if the other things
21 go through, we wouldn't, but it's confusing to me -- I'm
22 not sure you mean what you say, because here I am the trial
23 judge, and the first paragraph's told me I have to file the
24 findings with the judgment, right?

25 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And so I don't.
2 Day one goes by, day two goes by. My staff attorney says,
3 "Hey, you need to file those findings of fact," and I say,
4 "Oh, yeah, I do," and then comes across my desk a reminder,
5 and it is suddenly giving me an extra 15 days. I no longer
6 have the pressure. Why do you want to do that? It seems
7 to me you don't want to extend it by request. You simply
8 want to say after X period of time if a judge has not filed
9 findings of fact then you can ask the appellate court to
10 order him or her to do it, and in the meantime if you want
11 to refer to attorneys sending reminders to judges, that's
12 fine, but it shouldn't extend it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Well, if I can respond, we
15 have to decide whether there is a reminder process at all,
16 and if so, how many days does it take to trigger the
17 reminder, and a lot of people would say that they want a
18 reminder process, not a motion in the appellate court
19 because sometimes it will be inadvertent and the trial
20 judge will fix it for me.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm not saying
22 you shouldn't have a reminder process.

23 MR. ORSINGER: So what's the time --

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm saying the
25 reminder should not extend it beyond whatever cut off time

1 you have.

2 MR. ORSINGER: What I'm asking you then is
3 how many days would you suggest that we have to file the
4 reminder?

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No deadline.
6 You just put a deadline saying -- because in the first
7 paragraph you've told me as a trial judge I'm supposed to
8 do this. Then you set a deadline by which if I haven't
9 done it the appellate court can order me to do it. In the
10 meantime if you want to refer to "counsel may send a
11 reminder to the judge that it was supposed to be filed with
12 the judgment," that's fine, but there shouldn't be any
13 deadline for them to remind me nor should their reminder
14 give me more time than I would otherwise have.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I agree. I
17 would eliminate the reminder notice because that eliminates
18 the trap of, well, you forgot to send a reminder notice, so
19 now you don't get your findings of fact. So, you know, if
20 we're going to make something totally different, let's get
21 rid of all of those sort of ridiculous requirements that
22 are in 296 through 299 now in terms of past due notices and
23 you waive them if you haven't done everything exactly when
24 you were supposed to do it.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, we ditched that in
2 the -- in our last go round for the normal rules.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Right. Okay.
4 Justice Patterson.

5 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: And my experience
6 is that a lot of courts seem to wait for that second
7 notice, because it does give them -- it does extend their
8 time, and that may be actually where like 50 percent of the
9 litigation is, is, "Well, I requested the judge" -- or you
10 didn't, or the waiver. Very often there's a waiver
11 argument that they didn't make that request, so I think
12 that is a really troubled paragraph, and I've never
13 understood where we got that from, and I wonder if -- if we
14 eliminate that and if we say that -- in the paragraph above
15 that findings of fact may be filed with the clerk so that
16 leaves it open as to whether the findings can be in the
17 original judgment or separate, that we provide that option,
18 but I definitely agree we ought to get rid of the reminder.
19 That's a trap.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
21 on this paragraph? All right. We're on a break.

22 (Recess from 10:27 a.m. to 10:50 a.m.)

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: In the house today is
24 Katie Fillmore, who may be making comments. That's Katie
25 back there.

1 MR. ORSINGER: And Katie is with the Supreme
2 Court --

3 MS. FILLMORE: Commission for Children,
4 Youth, and Families.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Permanent Supreme Court
6 Commission for Children, Youth and Families, and Katie
7 worked on our task force all the way and is really involved
8 in these matters. She passed some very long notes during
9 the morning debate, so we've now authorized her to share
10 her insights with us directly.

11 Before we move on from the last subject
12 matter, Carl Hamilton utilized the break perhaps more
13 industriously than the rest of us, and he has found a
14 provision in the Family Code that may help us on these
15 managing conservatorship cases. It's section 263.403 of
16 the Family Code. It's titled "Monitor return of child to
17 parent," and it has to do with one of those situations
18 where the child has come back up for review and the court
19 can -- rather than either dismissing the case or rendering
20 a permanent judgment the court can issue a temporary order,
21 but if the court issues a temporary order, it's required
22 to, and I quote, "include in the order specific findings
23 regarding the grounds for the order." And they mention
24 that later on, "If the court renders an order under this
25 section, the court must include in the order specific

1 findings regarding the grounds for the order."

2 Now, what would be wrong with borrowing that
3 language for final decrees involving -- appealable decrees
4 involving child managing conservatorship for the state by
5 saying that "Any order that fits that category of managing
6 conservatorship to the state shall include in the order
7 specific findings regarding the grounds for the order."
8 That's language in the Family Code. I haven't heard any
9 complaint that it doesn't work. It follows the debate that
10 we had about termination, but obviously we don't have a
11 statutory checklist that we can require be mentioned, but
12 that's an alternative that seems to me to be very workable,
13 and then the question is just how do you design the Rule
14 299b so that we have two tracks, one for termination cases
15 and custody cases.

16 MS. SECCO: Can you repeat the section of the
17 Family Code?

18 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. That was section
19 263.403, and it has to do with monitored return of child to
20 parent, and I would like to thank Carl Hamilton for finding
21 that, because Carl doesn't have many of those cases.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We all thank Carl and
23 wonder how in the world he did find it, but we'll leave
24 that to another day. Okay, let's go to paragraph (b).

25 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Now, remember that just

1 because there may be a consensus here that we're going to
2 have all findings on termination cases in the decree that
3 that doesn't foreclose the Supreme Court from having a
4 finding and conclusion process that's independent, so we're
5 going to follow that through. There was a strong feeling
6 we should eliminate the notice of past due findings, and so
7 I don't know whether subdivision (b) really is going to be
8 necessary if we don't even have a reminder process, but
9 somebody should have the right to complain if the court has
10 failed to rule on an affirmative claim or defense that's
11 important to them, and if we -- the task force is treating
12 it like it's a separate finding, and we have an ordinary
13 process of amending or requesting additional.

14 If we put them in the decree then we either
15 have to allow a separate rule process for requesting that
16 the findings or conclusions in the decree be amended or we
17 don't have it at all, and we just say if you don't like the
18 decree, including the findings in the decree and including
19 the conclusions in the decree, then Rule 329b let's you
20 file a motion to modify judgment, so go over there and
21 handle it in the judgment arena rather than this fact
22 finding process which we have now discontinued for these
23 kind of cases.

24 So this is -- you will see this is the very
25 same process about additional or amended other than the

1 timetable is accelerated. We have the same issue about
2 serving on the party in accordance with Rule 21a. There
3 was a proposal Justice Christopher made that you ought to
4 be able to hand it to them if they're in court or you ought
5 to be able to e-mail it to them, and there has to be
6 deadlines if there's going to be a -- there must be a
7 deadline to request amended or additional findings and
8 conclusions, and there must be a deadline to respond to
9 them. So I'll open that up, I guess.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any thoughts about
11 that? Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, on that mailing
13 business, I looked and for -- this may be a slight
14 digression. I don't think so. I think it's within the
15 issues that you're raising, but on the mailing issue the
16 provisions of Rule 306(a) that talk about providing notice
17 of the judgment, provide for mailing by first class mail,
18 you know, in an envelope, not in some other manner. The
19 current rules on findings of fact that have to do with the
20 findings themselves being provided provide for mail, just
21 as your original draft says, and I suppose mail normally
22 meant to most people first class mail and not e-mail and
23 not third class mail. So I would suggest on the mail
24 business that we make -- that we say "first class mail" and
25 then maybe some -- and then maybe some other things, which

1 will make this rule a little bit inconsistent with the --
2 with the 296 through 299 rules, but we can worry about that
3 later.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments?
5 Judge Yelenosky and then --

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Are you
7 suggesting that we do require it to be by mail or that we
8 start with that and then list other things?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I just was -- mail
10 is what we -- what -- and I think that means first class
11 mail, is what we go by. We don't use Rule 21a because this
12 isn't exactly a notice or a pleading or something covered
13 by 21a.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And you're not
15 speaking of the earlier part of the rule where the court
16 sends the findings. We didn't resolve that, I guess.
17 There was some talk about whether that should say "mail."

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, but to me, saying
19 "mail" there is consistent with the way -- consistent with
20 the way the findings rules operate now.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And in
22 practice, though, if we fax it nobody complains.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, the biggest
24 problem is when you don't fax it or send it, which happens
25 a lot, because then your time runs out to do anything about

1 it.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
3 Christopher.

4 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I just
5 wanted to say one more thing about the, you know, past due
6 notice. If the Court does decide to keep the past due
7 notice in there, it's unclear for me whether the failure to
8 request a past due notice has any effect and whether you
9 can still ask the appellate court for an order if you
10 haven't done the past due notice. So although I still
11 think we should eliminate it, that seems like it's a hole
12 right there.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I agree totally. We do
14 not want waiver because we can expect poor compliance, and
15 I don't know where you would say that this is the
16 requirement but you don't really have to follow it because
17 it doesn't hurt you if you don't, but maybe we ought to
18 just all agree that we won't affirm based on the failure to
19 comply, but I also --

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But there's old
21 case law that says you're out of luck.

22 MR. ORSINGER: I know. That's why we might
23 need some new case law. I'm hoping we don't need another
24 10 years of all the ins and outs of the Alice In Wonderland
25 of Rule 296 stuff.

1 Let me also point out that the -- we skipped
2 over the paragraph 299b(a) second subdivision, which says
3 that the remedy for the court failing to give you findings
4 is to file a motion with the court of appeals. That's kind
5 of radical. Initially the people on the task force wanted
6 a mandamus, which is unnecessary, and so I think the view
7 was, look, it's a simple fix. The way it's done right now,
8 if you are careful enough to see your deadline and remind
9 the court that they didn't and the court still doesn't give
10 it to you, then typically you put it as a point of error in
11 your brief, and sometimes the appellate court will say it's
12 unnecessary to the appeal, so it's harmless error. Other
13 times they'll say, "We can't decide the appeal so we're
14 going to abate the appeal and remand it to the trial court
15 to forward findings." So then you get to rebrief the whole
16 case.

17 Well, we don't want that. We want it fixed
18 before the finding is filed, and so our thought is, look,
19 if the appellate court has jurisdiction and if the judge
20 isn't playing ball, why don't we just file a motion with
21 the court of appeals and get it ordered and then the judge
22 will play ball, and then you'll find out there was an
23 e-mail that we'll have to discuss at the end of this
24 process that it should state that the motion with the court
25 of appeals must be filed after the notice of appeal is

1 filed, because I don't think the appellate court has
2 jurisdiction of a motion other than ancillary to its
3 appellate jurisdiction, which is triggered by the filing of
4 the notice of appeal. So we'll come to that in a minute,
5 but we've kind of skipped the seriousness of that, but
6 that's a large departure from current practice, is that you
7 just file a motion and complaint and you get an order right
8 away in two or three days, and then the trial judge is
9 going to be held in contempt if they don't give you
10 findings, so we regress there, Chip.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, I don't think it's
12 regression.

13 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Why did you reject
14 mandamus?

15 MR. ORSINGER: Because that requires somebody
16 who's probably never handled an appeal, much less a
17 mandamus, to do a mandamus and get it all right.

18 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Okay.

19 MR. ORSINGER: And the first two or three or
20 four or five mandamuses you file you don't get right, and
21 so that means the clerk calls you and says the staff
22 attorney tells you you didn't do this, you didn't do that.
23 Why do we need all that? All we want is some findings from
24 a judge whose job it is to give them to you. So the idea
25 is, look, it's not a big discretionary deal. You don't

1 need a reporter's record to decide. You've either got the
2 findings or you don't. If you don't, you need some kind of
3 letter, order, private telephone call, something from the
4 court of appeals to the trial judge saying "Get with it."

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

6 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Richard, if I understand
7 the timing of the reminder notice and provisions, that's
8 going to have to occur -- the trial court's ultimate
9 failure in that responsibility is going to have to occur
10 more than 20 days after the date the final order was
11 signed, and therefore, the appeal will have to have been
12 perfected by that date because it's an accelerated appeal,
13 notice of appeal due in 20 days.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So that means if they
15 perfect their appeal on time and don't request an extension
16 or whatever then you're saying it automatically follows
17 that the motion to the court of appeals will be later than
18 the perfection date. Okay. Well, that's --

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It seems to be
20 mathematically impossible to do it otherwise, but --

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then maybe we don't
22 need that. You'll see. It's not in the task force report,
23 but there was, if you will, an undercurrent of minority
24 view that we should put a little sequence in there. We'll
25 discuss that later, but perhaps it's not necessary.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But you still
2 need to note that point because the Supreme Court could
3 decide that the numbers should be less than those.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Well, we have an e-mail
5 on that that I was going to take up later. We can take it
6 up now, but it hadn't been passed out yet.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, this
9 particular rule says "after an appeal is perfected." I
10 think the e-mail that you're talking about is in reference
11 to a different motion.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Well, then I withdraw it then.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: So, I mean,
14 this one specifically says "after an appeal is perfected,"
15 so it's not --

16 MR. ORSINGER: Good. I'm glad you pointed
17 that out. I'm wrong. I brought the other debate into this
18 one, and we didn't need it. I apologize. "After an appeal
19 is perfected," which may be unnecessary Justice Gray says.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Doesn't hurt anything.

21 MR. ORSINGER: No, it certainly doesn't. And
22 this is a recipe for someone that may be doing their first
23 appeal, so --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
25 Christopher.

1 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Just one other
2 thought. I like the idea of the motion. If you eliminate
3 the past due notice, you might serve a copy of the motion
4 on the trial court judge, just so he knows or she knows
5 that, oh, I have forgotten to do this and I better start
6 working on it.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Well, it certainly is
8 consistent with the view that we should try to fix the
9 error in the trial court before we complain to the court of
10 appeals, and we're sort of giving that up in the
11 acceleration process, but we certainly don't want an
12 additional delay with a judge who is noncompliant in a
13 directive that was not discretionary to begin with. So
14 that's well-taken, that it -- you don't require first
15 notice to the judge, but you require that a copy of your
16 motion to the court of appeals be given to the judge, and
17 that gives them a day or two to comply before they get
18 rebuked by the appellate court.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Okay. Any
20 other comments about this? All right. Now the easy stuff
21 is behind us, let's go to Appendix B.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So, now, when the
23 Legislature in House Bill 906 says it's going to be an
24 accelerated appeal, that is very meaningful, but there's a
25 lot of implications to that, because there are different

1 kinds of accelerated appeals; and some of them are in the
2 accelerated appeal rule and some of the applicable
3 provisions are not; and accelerated appeals are confusing;
4 and they have different dates; and statutes have different
5 deadlines on different accelerated appeals; and it's not
6 the easiest thing in the world to figure out when to
7 perfect your accelerated appeal, when your motion for new
8 trial is due, when your reporter's record and clerk's
9 record is due, when your brief is due; and it was our view
10 that there will be a lot of lawyers that are looking at the
11 Rules of Appellate Procedure for the first time on an
12 extremely short deadline and the best thing we could do for
13 them would be to create a new subdivision of the appellate
14 rule on accelerated appeals that contains everything they
15 need to know; and if we don't repeat it, we cross-refer to
16 it so they know where to look, because right now, you
17 really do have to look through three or four rules to
18 figure out what all your deadlines are on an accelerated
19 appeal.

20 The first thing that's's mentioned in
21 Appendix B is the mandate, and that's really the last thing
22 we considered, but mandates are issued by the court of
23 appeals if there's no appeal to the Supreme Court or if the
24 Supreme Court denies review. If the Supreme Court reverses
25 or affirms then the mandate comes from the Supreme Court.

1 Somebody correct me if I'm wrong.

2 MS. SECCO: That's right.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So one of the delays
4 that apparently the courts of appeals have experienced as a
5 practicality is that the mandate does not come out as soon
6 as it could, and that reason for that may vary from court
7 of appeals to court of appeals, but the truth is the judges
8 sign an opinion that states their ruling on the issues and
9 then they remand for further proceedings consistent with
10 this opinion, and then it's somebody else besides an
11 appellate judge has to write a judgment. I think. I've
12 never served on an appellate court, but correct me if I'm
13 wrong, and then after the judgment is written then somebody
14 has to do a mandate which excerpts the controlling part of
15 the judgment, and it's actually the mandate that goes back
16 to the trial court clerk, and the mandate is what they're
17 supposed to follow, not the judgment and not the opinion.

18 And so there's a drafting process that's
19 associated with this, and judgments and opinions are handed
20 down on the same day, in my experience, but mandates always
21 occur later, and there's always a backlog, and there's
22 unnecessary delay. It's just pure administrative delay on
23 the mandates, and there are deadlines on mandates right
24 now, but from what I'm hearing they're not necessarily
25 observed uniformly across the state. So one of the things

1 the task force thought we could do was to really tighten up
2 the mandate delay, and we discussed all these different
3 rules and different dates, and I think that the ultimate
4 conclusion was that all we should do is say the mandate
5 should be issued very quickly and not put in a very
6 specific date deadline.

7 So Rule 18.6 says that "In cases subject to
8 Rule 28.4 the clerk shall" -- that rendered the judgment --
9 "the clerk of the court that rendered the judgment must
10 issue the mandate on the first date that may be issued
11 under Rule 18.1." And Rule 18.1 then is going to be a
12 general mandate rule, and so we didn't change any
13 timetables. We just reminded everybody that the rule is
14 not the first day when you can send the mandate. It's the
15 last day when you can send the mandate. So that's all
16 there is on that.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any comments on
18 that?

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: There are some different
20 procedures within the courts of appeals on how judgments
21 get written and approved, and they're not all like Richard
22 described, but not that would substantively affect this
23 and --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Does that impact how the
25 language of this 18.6(b) should be written?

1 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No, I was trying to find
2 -- the Court of Criminal Appeals just modified their rule
3 on mandates, and I was -- I don't think I wound up with
4 that here, but I was trying to compare what they did.
5 There's --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What rule book is that in?

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, it's in the Rules
8 of Appellate Procedure, but they just ordered it I think
9 last week; and what happened, there was a rule that, as
10 y'all may or may not know since most of y'all practice in
11 the civil arena, in the criminal petition process the
12 petitions used to get filed with us and then we would
13 forward that to the CCA; but we had a -- it used to be a
14 30-day and then it changed to a 60-day window in which we
15 could modify the opinion after the petition was filed with
16 the -- with us and before it was forwarded to the CCA; and
17 in changing the rules and the issuance of the mandates,
18 there are -- where the petitions would get filed now with
19 the Court of Criminal Appeals, they don't want us issuing
20 the mandate while the petition is filed or pending at the
21 higher court; and they modified their rule on that; and I
22 don't remember exactly how it would work into this; but I
23 don't think it's going to impact what we're doing here on
24 the mandates.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But you're saying the

1 Court of Criminal Appeals amended or supplemented 18.6 of
2 the TRAP rules?

3 MS. SECCO: No, I'm looking at it right now.
4 It's Rule 31.4, stay of the mandate.

5 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And it's a rule that's
6 particular to criminal cases.

7 MS. SECCO: Criminal cases.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And also, Richard, there
9 is a provision that it's the -- the mandate requires the
10 lower court to enforce or the trial court to enforce the
11 judgment.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Of the appellate court?

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Of the appellate court.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then I misstated that.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: But it doesn't affect
16 what you're proposing as a rule change.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I got out on thin ice
18 when I was talking about how the courts of appeals -- I
19 just see it from the standpoint of a practitioner.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's okay. We'll pluck
21 you out of that freezing water. Keep going.

22 MR. ORSINGER: I'll try not to go out on thin
23 ice again. Now then, Rule 20 is something that we've
24 already visited because it was part of the September 1
25 proviso, but it has to do with the presumption of

1 indigence, and I don't see any reason to discuss that again
2 unless somebody else has a new insight.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene. New insight.

4 MR. STORIE: The only thought I had was maybe
5 to say "contested" rather than "challenged," just to match
6 everything up.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Let's think about that.
8 I don't know if the word "challenged" is there because it's
9 in another rule or because it's in a statute or whether we
10 just picked it.

11 MS. SECCO: I think we used the word
12 "challenge" or the task force used the word "challenge"
13 because it's in Rule 20.1. The current Rule 20.1 on
14 contest to indigence uses challenge when there's a contest
15 to the affidavit, so we just used the same language for the
16 presumption, but that doesn't mean it's the best language.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Or maybe both rules should be
18 changed, but they probably shouldn't be inconsistent.

19 MS. SECCO: Right.

20 MR. ORSINGER: I mean, they wouldn't
21 conflict, but they would not be the same word for the same
22 concept.

23 MR. STORIE: Right.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Keep going.

25 MR. ORSINGER: And we furthermore, we call

1 that a contest. Even though it can be challenged, in the
2 next two sentences they're called a contest.

3 MR. STORIE: Right.

4 MR. ORSINGER: You see that, Marisa?

5 MS. SECCO: Uh-huh.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. So we ourselves in the
7 same rule are describing it differently, and then here in
8 the top of page 15, "The party filing the contest must
9 prove that the parent," so at any rate, there you have it.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Keep going.

11 MR. ORSINGER: We will -- let's process on
12 through the rest of that rule because that's all behind us.
13 Now we'll go onto the real --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo has a
15 comment.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, you do? Okay.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I wanted to -- that
18 second paragraph under (e), "The contest must
19 articulate" -- pretty good word there instead of "state"
20 -- "facts showing a good faith belief that the parent is
21 no longer indigent," does that good faith come from -- is
22 that some kind of a statutory requirement or I'm wondering
23 about "good faith" being in there.

24 MS. SECCO: It's not in the statute that
25 provides for this challenge procedure, which is -- I'll

1 have to look at the bill really quickly.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I looked. I didn't see
3 it myself, but that doesn't mean it's not there.

4 MR. ORSINGER: It may be in the Family Code
5 because originally this contest procedure was described
6 only for the appointment of a trial lawyer, not an appeal.
7 We're just piggybacking on it.

8 MS. SECCO: It's in section 107.103 of the
9 Family Code as amended by -- and it just states that "A
10 parent is presumed indigent unless the court determines
11 that a parent is no longer indigent due to a material and
12 substantial change," but it does not say anything about
13 good faith.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, we're talking
15 about this contest being done by a clerk, a court reporter,
16 a court recorder, you know, some governmental person.

17 MR. ORSINGER: What we were told is that in
18 these kinds of cases the reporter will be paid by the
19 county, so it is unlikely that the reporter would file a
20 contest in this kind of case. I was unclear whether the
21 clerk's record would be paid for independently other than
22 by the same county, and so I think that the feeling was it
23 would likely be the county attorney who was filing the
24 objection to -- pardon me, the contest or was contesting or
25 challenging the continued indigency. So it's likely going

1 to be a representative of the county but not the court
2 reporter.

3 MR. JACKSON: Where does it say --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on. David Jackson.

5 MR. JACKSON: Where does it say that in the
6 rules, though, Richard? The only place I can find where
7 anybody else is responsible for the record is Rule 20.02,
8 and that's in criminal cases.

9 MR. ORSINGER: I do not know the answer to
10 that. All I can tell you is that the county attorney that
11 was on the task force said that the county is required to
12 pay for it. Now, if she's wrong then I'm wrong.

13 MR. JACKSON: That's the only place I've been
14 able to find that we get paid by anybody, is in a criminal
15 case.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Well, do you know whether it's
17 a practice that the reporter is paid for these records?

18 MR. JACKSON: Well, that's why it's in the
19 rules that we can object to it. I mean, that's been kind
20 of an issue that's been ongoing for decades in indigency
21 cases.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Well, David, let me be sure.
23 Are you saying that there's a gap in the rules or statute
24 or are you saying --

25 MR. JACKSON: Well, in some --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't talk over each
2 other. Hang on.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Are you saying that there are
4 instances in which court reporters are not being paid for
5 these kinds of indigency records?

6 MR. JACKSON: Right. If they're truly
7 indigent, the court reporter pays for it. The court
8 reporter pays somebody to transcribe their notes or does it
9 themselves and doesn't charge anyone.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. That's completely
11 contrary to what the task force understood.

12 MS. SECCO: I think that it's in the Family
13 Code --

14 MR. JACKSON: If it's in there --

15 MS. SECCO: -- requiring the county to pay
16 for the record for an indigent party.

17 MR. JACKSON: Can you tell me what rule it
18 is? Because if it's in there, Richard's right, we don't
19 need to have any issue with it.

20 MS. SECCO: Section 109, and Katie Fillmore
21 is here with the children's commission. I just asked her.

22 MS. FILLMORE: 109.003.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Of the Family Code?

24 MS. FILLMORE: Uh-huh.

25 MR. ORSINGER: What does it say, Katie, for

1 those of us who don't have it? Can you read it out?

2 Okay. 109.103, "Payment for statement of
3 facts," subdivision (a), "If the party requesting a
4 statement of facts in an appeal of a suit has filed an
5 affidavit stating the party's inability to pay costs is
6 provided by Rule 20, Rules of Procedure" -- "Appellate
7 Procedure and the affidavit is approved by the trial court,
8 the trial court may order the county in which the trial was
9 held to pay the costs of preparing the statement of facts.
10 (b), nothing in this section shall be construed to permit
11 an official court reporter to be paid more than once for
12 the preparation of the statement of facts." So that's a
13 "may." By the way, you don't object to (b), do you?

14 MR. JACKSON: No.

15 MR. ORSINGER: That's a "may" and not a
16 "must," so it may be that it's the county commissioner's
17 decision whether to pay the court reporters and they're not
18 actually required to, but they just happen to in Houston.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm going back. So you
21 said the county is the one that challenges if it's not
22 going to be the court reporter, and I guess if the court
23 reporter is not getting paid in a particular place, the
24 court reporters will challenge, but you said the county.
25 How does the county get the right to contest? Is the

1 county in some way a party?

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the county attorney is
3 the lawyer who's prosecuting the case for the Department of
4 Family and --

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Protective.

6 MR. ORSINGER: -- Services.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. So -- all right,
8 so you talk the Department of -- I have to look myself --
9 Family and Protective Services, it's talked into making
10 this contest by its attorney?

11 MR. ORSINGER: No, what we are told, and I do
12 not litigate these, so I can't speak from personal
13 experience, but what we were told is that it's the county
14 attorneys that file it if anybody files it because the
15 clerk -- the county pays for the clerk's record no matter
16 who pays for it. The reporter is paid by the county, so
17 it's only the county attorneys that do it, and some
18 counties are aggressive about that, and some counties are
19 not aggressive about that, is what we understood.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. But in that
21 sentence that I started talking about, I suggest that "good
22 faith" be -- we talk about whether "good faith" should be
23 in there, because "good faith" in this context seems to me
24 a little bit out of place, and it seems to me it ought to
25 be an objective test as to whether somebody is no longer

1 indigent, okay, which ought to involve things that can be
2 added up perhaps, and I also object to the use -- to
3 articulating things because I think that means the same
4 thing as "state," but maybe articulating is a --

5 MR. ORSINGER: What if it's an inarticulate
6 statement?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: The county appears --
9 the county attorney appears on behalf of the district
10 clerk, and it's often a different lawyer, different -- in a
11 county as large as ours it's a different department of the
12 county attorney's office. It's not somebody representing
13 the DFPS, and often -- or sometimes this contest is a form
14 that they file and -- in which they say, "The affidavit of
15 indigency doesn't comply and it doesn't state specific
16 facts," so to the extent that y'all have recommended the
17 good faith belief, I don't think that's such a bad idea
18 because I know for a while it was just the routine in some
19 sorts of cases in Harris County that if an affidavit of
20 indigency was filed, a contest, a form contest, was
21 automatically filed in response. So to encourage a review
22 and a thoughtful decision about whether or not to contest
23 indigency, I think the "good faith" sentence in there is
24 good.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Dorsaneo.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe "good faith" means
2 honesty in fact, doesn't it? So is that what we want to
3 litigate, is whether these people are liars?

4 MR. ORSINGER: You know, we gave some
5 consideration to requiring that the contest be under oath,
6 et cetera, et cetera, but this contemplates that there's
7 going to be a hearing with sworn testimony, and so, you
8 know, you could argue that if a contest was filed in bad
9 faith and the evidence made it clear then the court has the
10 sanction power if it wishes, and that good faith may or may
11 not make it any different from what you would have at the
12 end of a hearing where something was advanced in bad faith
13 or without attention to the true facts.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, and
15 then Justice Gray and Justice Patterson.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I'm
17 hopeful that since we already have a presumption of
18 indigence that these contests will be few and far between,
19 but what I would like is that the rule would say that the
20 contest must state specific facts showing that the parent
21 is no longer indigent. Otherwise, the pleading will say,
22 "The parent is no longer indigent due to a material and
23 substantial change in the parent's financial
24 circumstances." There won't be a single fact in there.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Is it practical that the

1 person who may be making the contest will even have access
2 to the facts?

3 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Then they
4 shouldn't be contesting it on the grounds that there was a
5 substantial and material change unless they have the facts.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I mean --

7 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: And that's our
8 problem with the boilerplate that happens.

9 MR. ORSINGER: From the court reporter's
10 side, though, if, in fact, court reporters do file these
11 because judges may but are not required to have the county
12 pay, if they, I guess, sat through the entire trial then
13 perhaps they would be aware if they -- if the testimony
14 revealed that they had assets that were more than what the
15 trial court originally thought, but if a court reporter is
16 there for just a few days, didn't hear the whole trial, I
17 mean, requiring a factual predicate in advance of
18 triggering the hearing, does that adequately protect the
19 people whose resources are being called upon, would be the
20 question. That's what we considered.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, there's
22 no discovery in these contests, so basically everybody just
23 shows up and has a contest, and you know, if you don't
24 require them to have some sort of factual showing, they'll
25 contest everything, and then you'll have to have a hearing

1 on every single one, at which point the parent will say, "I
2 have no facts, I have no cash, I have no job, I'm still
3 poor," and the court reporter will say what? I mean, you
4 know, I mean, that's why I think they ought to have the
5 facts ahead of time. They ought to know that she's got a
6 bank account or they ought to know that she has a job or,
7 you know, something. They ought to know those facts ahead
8 of time before they file this.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Nice discussion, and it
11 may or may not be something that you can get to, because
12 the contest has to be filed within three days of the notice
13 of appeal, and there's no provision that the court reporter
14 be provided with the notice of appeal, so they may not even
15 know that it's happened. The clerk may get a copy of the
16 notice of appeal, but not necessarily, because --
17 immediately, because the notice of appeal may get filed
18 with the appellate court instead of the trial court. So
19 it's going to be real easy for that three days to disappear
20 before anybody that wants to contest it is there.

21 The only one of these that I have ever seen
22 successfully contested in our court, the indigent parent
23 tried to negotiate with the court reporter to trade some
24 antique furniture that she had leftover from when she went
25 out of the antique business for the -- for the record and

1 so the reporter contested the indigent status at the
2 appropriate time, and they had found a reference in the
3 county clerk's office to a piece of property. They didn't
4 run the record and see how much the indebtedness on the
5 property was, and this may or may not factor into this
6 notice and contest provision, but the -- it was fairly
7 obvious to me as I wrote my dissent that the parent or
8 previous parent whose rights had been terminated had no
9 present financial ability to pay for the record.

10 Now, we might could have abated the appeal
11 while she sold the antique furniture or sold the piece of
12 property and tried to convert it to cash to pay for it, but
13 it just wasn't there; and so ultimately we wound up abating
14 it for another hearing on indigency, and the new trial
15 judge determined that she was indigent; and it went on, but
16 it -- they don't happen very often; but when these contests
17 occur, they do take up an inordinate amount of time in the
18 appellate process because, as you would expect, the
19 reporter or if it's the court clerk that's doing it, they
20 don't start the record until they get the financing worked
21 out; and this is just a very time-consuming process once
22 you get off into that; and given the unlikelihood of
23 someone recovering from this presumption, I'm with Judge
24 Christopher that anything we can do to make sure that the
25 contest is a real contest we need to do it, because this is

1 a black hole for time on these cases.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

3 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I agree. We're
4 talking -- the reason we have the presumption is to avoid
5 delay, and this is also a second stage of the indigency
6 analysis, so it should contemplate some material change in
7 circumstances that can be shown by facts and not a good
8 faith assertion, and so I would urge the contest must state
9 facts demonstrating that the parent is no longer -- and I
10 think it's going to come out at the trial or there will be
11 some knowledge or -- but it should be -- should have some
12 basis in fact.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right.

14 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I have a question.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Jennings.

16 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Refresh my memory
17 here. Does this new presumption of indigency that's
18 ongoing, the trial court sua sponte can't say, "I hereby
19 find you're not indigent anymore" under the new law? I've
20 seen situations where someone was appointed counsel for
21 trial and then the trial court will sua sponte say, "You're
22 on your own as far as the appeal goes," which I thought was
23 part of the problem the presumption language in the new
24 statute was supposed to get rid of.

25 MS. SECCO: It does say -- the statute

1 specifically says "unless the court after reconsideration
2 on the motion of the parent, the attorney ad litem, or the
3 attorney representing the governmental entity," so it
4 contemplates that there's a motion filed by one of those
5 parties, although --

6 MR. ORSINGER: They don't list the clerk or
7 the court reporter, do they?

8 MS. SECCO: No. Well, they do say "an
9 attorney representing the governmental entity."

10 MR. ORSINGER: Well, but I don't think the
11 court reporter would be covered by that. The clerks might
12 be. What section are you reading?

13 MS. SECCO: Section 107.013. The rule was
14 written in the passive rather than stating who the
15 challenger would be, and I think there was some confusion
16 about who -- you know, who was contemplated to be a
17 challenger.

18 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I think the law as
19 it is, can't a trial court say -- and I know we're not
20 talking about the appointment of counsel, but under the law
21 as it currently reads can a trial court continue to sua
22 sponte say, "Okay, well, I appointed you a lawyer for
23 trial, but you're on your own as far as appeal goes"?

24 MS. SECCO: Nothing specifically says
25 anything about the court acting sua sponte. I don't know

1 that there's anything in the statute that would prevent a
2 court from doing that sua sponte and just say, "The court
3 determines that parent is no longer indigent." So I could
4 think of a circumstances where the court could still sua
5 sponte determine that the parent is no longer indigent
6 because of a material and substantial change.

7 MR. ORSINGER: As a practical matter, the
8 trial itself, the evidence at a trial may reveal that
9 there's been a change since the original indigency
10 determination, and the way I read the previous existing law
11 was sua sponte motion -- sua sponte ruling by the court
12 would be okay, but under this amended language it appears
13 to be that the presumption can be overcome only upon a
14 motion filed by one of three types of people, and so to me
15 that's much narrow -- much more narrowly drawn than the law
16 before. So that presents the question of whether we can
17 even include court reporters by rule and assuming we
18 intended to.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
20 about this? All right.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. The remainder of that
22 presumption of indigence is just to reflect the exceptions
23 that need to be stated in other global statements and then
24 you get down to subdivision (i)(5), which is an accelerated
25 disposition in the trial court. If the court sustains a

1 contest then the unsuccessful party can seek review by a
2 motion filed in the appellate court without advance payment
3 of costs, so I just amend what I just said. This is what
4 you do in the appellate court after you lose a contest, and
5 there was -- the task force was divided on the question of
6 whether the government should even be allowed to appeal a
7 negative ruling on a challenge, and I'd say probably half
8 the people on the task force felt like the government
9 should just take their lumps from the trial court and have
10 no appellate review and the other half felt like there are
11 situations sometimes where trial judges have a record of
12 appointing certain people for these kinds of tasks and
13 whatnot and that if there is an abuse of discretion that
14 the government should be able to appeal and ask the court
15 of appeals to consider that. So this amended rule is
16 written as if either side can appeal, either the contesting
17 party or the noncontesting party, but the task force was
18 divided on that, and I want to present that question here,
19 because our drafting of this was very closely the opposite
20 of what it was.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Which rule are you talking
22 about right now, Richard?

23 MS. SECCO: (i)(5).

24 MR. ORSINGER: I'm talking about Rule 20.1,
25 subdivision (i), subdivision (5), on page 15 of the task

1 force report.

2 MS. SECCO: I'll just correct Richard
3 quickly.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Please.

5 MS. SECCO: I think right now the task force
6 took out the provision that addressed --

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's not there.

8 MS. SECCO: Right.

9 MR. ORSINGER: No, I was saying that this
10 report doesn't prohibit the government from appealing.
11 Right?

12 MS. SECCO: Right, but the rule currently
13 doesn't address it. That rule is only the review and order
14 sustaining the contest.

15 MR. ORSINGER: What I'm saying is it could
16 have as easily be drafted to preclude it because about half
17 the task force wanted to do it that way, and the person
18 that drafted this just exercised some editorial
19 prerogative.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Would that be you?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, that would be me.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I think the government
24 ought to have the right to appeal it. These are times when
25 people are very, very concerned about their tax obligations

1 and about the ability of government to pay for itself. If
2 we're honest with ourselves, we know that there are trial
3 courts around the state who have certain predilections and
4 certain attitudes, and why would you deprive the government
5 of the right to appeal to preserve the taxpayers' funds? I
6 think it's short-sided and wrong.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't get too worked up
8 about this.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm finished.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland. Justice
11 Bland.

12 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: If the intent is to
13 have any unsuccessful party appeal then the first -- the
14 first part of the sentence, "if the court sustains a
15 contest," that means --

16 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

17 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: -- if the government
18 entity wins.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

20 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: So you would have to
21 fix that.

22 MR. ORSINGER: We would.

23 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: As far as taxpayer
24 resources, it's an open question to me whether the cost of
25 preparing a clerk's record and in most instances a pretty

1 short reporter's record is not far, far outweighed by the
2 amount of clerk, lawyer, and judicial resources spent
3 resolving these things at the expense of the delay of
4 resolution of a child's placement in a home. I will just
5 give you the other side of the coin on that.

6 MR. ORSINGER: So I need to amend my
7 introductory statement, as Justice Bland has pointed out.
8 Actually, this is written that it's only the party who --
9 the indigent party who will be appealing under this
10 introductory clause, not the government, so it's the
11 opposite of what I just said then, which is if the court
12 sustains the contest that means that the indigent gets no
13 free record and, therefore, only the indigent will be
14 appealing as this is written. If we want to give the
15 government the right to appeal then we should say "when the
16 court rules on a contest" or make some kind of neutral
17 statement that's not outcome determinative.

18 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: And change the
19 title.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

21 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I may be overlooking a
22 nuance here, but the last sentence doesn't seem to specify
23 the date by which the record to appeal the indigency
24 determination should be filed, and I think it should
25 specify it. That's why I'm talking about these things can

1 become black holes of time.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Could you restate that? I
3 didn't understand that.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It provides for the
5 filing of the record from the indigency hearing, the last
6 sentence of the rule as proposed.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It doesn't say when to
9 file it.

10 MR. ORSINGER: What would you suggest? How
11 much time? Three days?

12 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I mean, these things are
13 going to be really, I would hope, really short. Three
14 days, five days, maybe three business days if you want to,
15 you know --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Is there any problem
18 about "after perfection of the appeal" in this first
19 sentence? "The appellant must file the affidavit of
20 indigence in the trial court with or before the notice of
21 appeal." I mean, does that -- it's just not a problem? Is
22 there going to be -- are you contemplating there's going to
23 be a pending appeal? Remember, we talked about before
24 where you put that --

25 MR. ORSINGER: Well, Bill, you know, there

1 may not be a pending appeal if the contest is overruled and
2 the person doesn't have the money to pay for it and doesn't
3 have the free lawyer to do it, but I don't think the
4 appellate court has the jurisdiction to grant a motion
5 unless it has appellate jurisdiction to begin with.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Unless we just change
7 that.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Well, we better not change
9 that. I mean, there's too much --

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why don't you put in
11 there "after the perfection of the appeal" in the first
12 sentence?

13 MR. ORSINGER: Where would that go?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: First sentence of --

15 MR. ORSINGER: Where in the sentence would it
16 go?

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: After the first part,
18 "the court sustains the contest." "After the perfection of
19 the appeal the unsuccessful party may seek review," or put
20 it there, "of the court's" -- you know, "of the court's
21 order by filing a motion." I don't care. It could go lots
22 of places that it would be all right with me.

23 MR. ORSINGER: We ought to call it "filing
24 the notice of appeal" just so the people who don't know how
25 to perfect it know what to do after filing the notice of

1 appeal. Are you all right with that?

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: (Nods head.)

3 MR. ORSINGER: Marisa, I'm afraid that I
4 might have convoluted the record on this issue about the
5 government appealing.

6 MS. SECCO: Yes.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Would you straighten that up?

8 MS. SECCO: Sure. All I wanted to say about
9 the current rule is that it doesn't address when the
10 government -- the government's ability to appeal it. We
11 just took that provision out because the task force
12 couldn't decide on it, so the current rule only
13 contemplates an order sustaining the contest, an appeal of
14 the order sustaining the contest, and we don't -- right now
15 there is just no rule. So we were leaving that up to the
16 advisory committee to make that recommendation, so I just
17 don't want anyone to be confused about why this only says
18 "order sustaining contest." Previously in the first draft
19 that was done by the task force, there was a paragraph (6)
20 which stated that an order -- and I can't remember the
21 language that was used, but, you know, an order that was
22 denying the contest basically would have to -- was not
23 appealable.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We haven't voted on
25 anything in a while. I feel a vote coming on. How many

1 people think that the government should have the right to
2 appeal?

3 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: May I ask a
4 question first?

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, question first from
6 Justice Gaultney.

7 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Richard, are we
8 just talking about the cost of the reporter's record and
9 the clerk's record? I mean, you're not talking about
10 entitlement to an attorney, are you? Is that something
11 that's being determined by this affidavit as well?

12 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. This is the way you
13 overcome --

14 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: So that's -- so if
15 the trial judge determines the person is indigent, he gets
16 an attorney, and he doesn't have to pay his -- he doesn't
17 have to pay the appellate court costs. The question is
18 does the government get to appeal not only the court
19 reporter's costs and everything, but the entitlement to an
20 attorney?

21 MS. SECCO: Yes.

22 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Is that the issue?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. That's the issue.
24 Pete.

25 MR. SCHENKKAN: And before we get to the vote

1 on that, it would help me in understanding this if I could
2 get some kind of a feel for what the risk of abuse of
3 giving the government the power to appeal this would be.
4 I'm kind of thinking, without any knowledge of this
5 context, that the risk would be small that the government
6 wouldn't bother with an appeal of one of these things
7 unless they had a pretty strong reason because they're
8 going to make the appellate court pretty mad by taking up
9 some time with a marginal or frivolous appeal of an
10 indigency determination. Is that wrong?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher. Are
12 you angered by this?

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I would like to
14 point out that on the criminal side there is no appeal of
15 an indigency finding, so, you know, so that's number one,
16 and secondly, at least in Harris County the -- it was the
17 policy of the county attorney to file a contest to
18 absolutely every affidavit of indigency, period, without
19 knowing anything about the person or their factual
20 circumstances, whether they had assets, et cetera. Despite
21 constant scolding from some judges, they kept filing.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Know any people like that?

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: And so given
24 that history, I would say that there could be a possibility
25 of abuse.

1 MR. SCHENKKAN: Answered my question.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

3 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, and that's
4 not really what we're focusing on here, because what we're
5 dealing with is the right to appeal, and we're talking
6 about the right to appeal of indigent persons, and their
7 ability to effect their appeal or bring their appeal
8 forward with a record and hopefully with counsel, and so
9 that's not really the focus here is on the government's
10 point, and Judge Bland's point is very well taken that you
11 have to -- to the extent that you want to bring that into
12 the equation, which I don't know that it's proper to bring
13 it into this equation, but to the extent you want to bring
14 it into the equation you have balancing test of, well, we
15 are trying to do this efficiently and expeditiously because
16 there's a child sitting in limbo. So let the person go
17 forward with the appeal and minimize the time the child's
18 in limbo.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All good arguments. Yeah,
20 Marisa.

21 MS. SECCO: And I just also wanted to mention
22 that on state funds, it costs \$2,000 a month to keep a
23 child in foster care, and so that -- and these appeals,
24 according to Kin Spain, who was on the task force, can take
25 anywhere between two and six months, so we're talking about

1 extending the time line from two to six months, plus \$2,000
2 a month.

3 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And I've seen
4 reporter's records in these cases that are no more than 10
5 pages long.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: The only part about allowing
8 the government to appeal as well, if you're worried about
9 delay you can always write into the rule that you go ahead
10 with the appeal and get the record written and you can
11 determine whether it's going to have to be paid for and by
12 whom after the fact and don't let that slow down the
13 appeal, but I made my point earlier.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can we vote?

15 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah, I'm ready.

16 MR. ORSINGER: If I could just say one thing,
17 Chip. I'm not entirely sure right now that the court
18 reporter won't be involved. I mean, it appears the Family
19 Code doesn't mandate the court reporters be paid. It's
20 just discretionary with the district judge, but the
21 amendment to the Family Code doesn't appear to include the
22 court reporter on the list of people whose motions can
23 trigger this hearing to overturn the original presumption,
24 so I know we're talking here about the government's nickel,
25 but are we sure we're talking about the government?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, it's the
3 government that's trying to take away the parental rights.

4 MR. JACKSON: If you change "may" to "shall,"
5 we're done. We're out.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, that's in the Family
7 Code, though.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We may not have the
9 authority to make that change right here. All right.
10 Everybody who is in favor of permitting the government to
11 appeal an adverse ruling on the issue of indigency, raise
12 your hand.

13 All those opposed, raise your hand. There
14 are 9 in favor, 14 opposed, so the Court will take into
15 account the sense of our group. Professor Dorsaneo.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I just would like the
17 rule to say something. If the government is going to be
18 able to appeal, say that the order, you know, denying the
19 contest is subject to review on appeal, just something
20 simple, if that's what's going to be the case.

21 MS. SECCO: That was in the previous draft,
22 so we'll just reinsert likely -- if the Court decides that
23 that's the route they want to take, we'll just reinsert
24 what was in the previous task force draft. One sentence.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good.

1 MR. ORSINGER: I think rather than say,
2 "review on appeal" we should say, "review by the appellate
3 court," because this is a little mini-appeal based on a
4 free record, a so-called Arroyo record, on just the
5 evidence on the contest, and that's free. You can get to
6 the court of appeals for free if you're an indigent and you
7 lose this contest, and so it's not really an appeal, Bill,
8 but it's reviewed by the appellate court.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I was contemplating that
10 it would be for the government.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Well, it's going to be an
12 abbreviated record, because we have to know whether the
13 record is free and whether there's a court-appointed lawyer
14 or not before the brief is filed and before the court
15 reporter types everything up. So this is an accelerated
16 process to have a mini-appeal on a mini-record, which is
17 just the review associated with the contest hearing, and
18 you get that for free. Whether you win or lose you get
19 that review for free.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't think the
21 government needs to find that out until the -- until later.
22 I don't see why they're just not like everything else that
23 would be a part of the appeal if it's the government part.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, an appeal at the end of
25 the case that says you should have not had a free appellate

1 lawyer is a meaningless appeal because you'll never get the
2 money out of it, so the question is whether you spend the
3 money, not whether you recover it, and if it's just part of
4 the regular appeal then let's not have an appeal because
5 it's going to be too late. The horse is out of the barn.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Bland.

7 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Just not to leave
8 Professor Dorsaneo's comment, Richard, about noting
9 somewhere in this provision (5) about something about after
10 timely filing a notice of appeal.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Do you like that? Do you
12 think that's important?

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Yes, and that was the
14 subject of the e-mail that Kin Spain sent around to you and
15 I think to some of the other judges.

16 MR. ORSINGER: And it might be -- actually,
17 this might be the time to --

18 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: It was the exact same
19 comment that Professor Dorsaneo had, and so that will take
20 care of it.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Since this is repeatedly
22 coming up why don't we just go ahead and pass this around.
23 There's three of them there. Only one of them is the
24 current topic.

25 Now, Justice Gray commented before that maybe

1 it wasn't so important before because surely you would have
2 perfected your notice of appeal by the time that this
3 review for the failure to give findings occurred, which may
4 be gone anyway, but I think it's mathematically possible.
5 I don't know, Justice Gray, if you've calculated it yet,
6 but I think it's mathematically possible that this review
7 could proceed the filing of a notice, and for those of us
8 who believe that the notice is essential to court of
9 appeals jurisdiction then we would want it to be after
10 filing.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

12 MR. HAMILTON: What does the motion say?

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the motion is an effort
14 to overturn the trial court's ruling on the contest.

15 MR. HAMILTON: Then that's done by a motion?

16 MR. ORSINGER: Well, we want it to be done by
17 a motion because we don't want it to be -- you have to know
18 before the brief is written whether you have a lawyer to
19 write the brief, and so it's got to be done by some
20 accelerated process. It can't be in appellant's brief
21 because this is determining whether the appellant has a
22 lawyer or not and whether they can get a reporter's record,
23 so it's going to be an accelerated process. The name has
24 come up a number of times. I'll just go ahead and put it
25 in the record. It's a Texas Supreme Court decision, *In Re*:

1 Arroyo, A-r-r-o-y-o, decided in 1998 988 SW 2d 737. It
2 denied mandamus in one of these indigency appeals on the
3 grounds that an appeal was an adequate remedy, and the
4 adequate remedy they said was you can get relief from an
5 order sustaining a contest to an affidavit; and they
6 outlined an accelerated process here, which, if you will,
7 is a kind of an informal, quick appellate court review of
8 the trial court's decision on indigency; and these
9 so-called Arroyo hearings are -- I think Justice Bland is
10 talking about are a black hole that end up causing a delay
11 in the disposition of the case. Right, or --

12 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Correct, because
13 they're not quick hearings because they involve ordering up
14 the record from the trial court, and we do have a problem I
15 think Justice Gray was trying to address by asking for a
16 deadline. We have a problem with the reporters getting the
17 record up to us promptly, but most importantly with the --
18 sometimes when a -- sometimes with pro ses, but not always
19 with pro se, sometimes by represented counsel, when they
20 appeal the contest, the order sustaining the contest to the
21 indigency, the party then thinks they've invoked the
22 appellate court's jurisdiction, and so to put something in
23 provision (5) about a notice of appeal being filed as a
24 reminder, file a notice of appeal and then file your motion
25 with the trial -- I mean, with the appellate court seeking

1 relief from the trial judge's decision in the indigency
2 contest. Otherwise, you've got parties that file -- about
3 the time that they're -- otherwise you've got two things.

4 One is you've got parties that file a -- an
5 appeal from or a motion requesting relief from the
6 indigency contest and are proceeding along with that, not
7 realizing they've never filed a notice of appeal, and I
8 mean, we have rules that would say if you're tending -- or
9 policies that if they're trying to invoke the jurisdiction
10 of the appellate court -- and presumably those would come
11 into play, but I would hate that somebody might lose their
12 appellate rights because they thought they've invoked the
13 appellate court's jurisdiction by filing one of these
14 Arroyo motions, when, in fact, they haven't because they've
15 never filed a notice of appeal.

16 The other issue that comes up is that often
17 the motion seeking relief in the appellate court from the
18 trial judge's order sustaining a contest doesn't get filed
19 in the appellate court until numerous efforts have been
20 made to order the record, and we send out a notice saying,
21 "There's been no arrangement to pay for the record.
22 Accordingly, we are going to dismiss this appeal" within a
23 certain amount of time and then we get for the first time
24 an Arroyo type motion filed in our court, and so that's why
25 this provision (5) is such a good addition, and it would be

1 great if we could add in this idea that the notice of
2 appeal should be filed as well, just to make -- just so we
3 don't have Arroyo motions floating around out there that
4 are not married to a notice of appeal.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So you're in favor of this
6 addition that Kin is proposing, the 10 days after the
7 notice of appeal is filed, whichever is later?

8 MS. SECCO: That's actually already in the
9 rule.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's in there now.

11 MS. SECCO: That's already in the rule.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So what about
13 this e-mail is --

14 MS. SECCO: This is not the -- I think that
15 this is an earlier e-mail.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then I pulled the
17 trigger on the wrong target this time. Okay.

18 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: No, I think at least
19 the way that he was explaining it is it's filed within 10
20 days after the order sustaining the contest is signed or
21 within 10 days after the notice of appeal is signed, and
22 the idea here is under that first sentence there's no
23 notice of appeal -- that the notice of appeal needs to come
24 out of that --

25 MS. SECCO: Right.

1 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: -- and maybe be how
2 Professor Dorsaneo suggested, somewhere at the very front.

3 MS. SECCO: Right.

4 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: And then have the 10
5 days run however you want it to run, but don't have a
6 standalone provision that allows this without any notice of
7 appeal.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

9 MR. ORSINGER: All right.

10 MS. SECCO: I do want to mention just one
11 thing, that this review of orders sustaining contests does
12 not justify the presumption context, and I think that's
13 probably not apparent to the committee, that this is all
14 orders sustaining contests to indigents, whether or not
15 there is a presumption of indigence or if it's just the
16 usual procedure with an affidavit. So this is not just
17 something that would apply in parental termination cases.
18 It would apply in all cases.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
20 on (i)(5)? All right. Richard, should we go to the 28.4?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, 28.4. As I said
22 initially, it was our view that we ought to collect
23 together all of the special rules that apply to these kinds
24 of appeals into one rule, and if there's other -- elsewhere
25 in the appellate rules a rule that's well-designed and

1 would function properly we cross-refer to it, but if we're
2 changing it, we're changing it in the context of reading
3 this rule. So if you go to this rule if you're handling
4 one of these appeals, either because of the language under
5 this rule or by cross-referencing you to the appropriate
6 other rule, you will see the rules governing your appeal,
7 and consistent with that the very first thing in this is
8 kind of a preemption clause, Rule 28.4(a)(1), "The Rules of
9 Appellate Procedure, including the rules for accelerated
10 appeals, apply to parental termination and child protection
11 cases, except that to the extent of any conflict this 28.4
12 prevails." That means that this subdivision of 28.4 trumps
13 all of the other contrary rules as well as 28.1, 2, and 3.

14 So it's our effort to make sure that this
15 rule will govern in the event of a conflict with the
16 ordinary appellate procedures, and it was our view that
17 that's very important because these accelerated appeals
18 trigger a bunch of the different Rules of Appellate
19 Procedure. It's hard even for a board certified lawyer
20 that doesn't do them regularly to keep track of it, and so
21 it's an important part in our view to make these things
22 work so that we don't have waivers, is that all they have
23 to do is find this one subdivision and follow it, and
24 they're okay. That's an important philosophical point that
25 somebody may disagree with. I don't know. If we don't do

1 it this way, we have to salt these changes through all the
2 other appellate rules, and people who are not handling
3 these appeals are going to have to see whether they're
4 covered by 28 point -- so it's just our view is this is an
5 isolated area, and let's make the changes in just this
6 area, and let's not affect all these other areas elsewhere.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, what
8 do you think about that?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I wanted to do
10 that earlier rather than the way we ended up doing it, so
11 I --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. But you're thinking
13 it's never too late.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's never too late to
15 do something right. But I --

16 MR. ORSINGER: Okay, subpart -- I'm sorry, go
17 ahead.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You kind of snuck it in
19 there. I mean, it's right there in (a)(1), and you told me
20 what it means, I might say that this subdivision governs
21 and then say some more -- you know, you know, it's worded
22 in a way that it's hard for -- for it to be apparent as to
23 what it's trying to say.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, maybe two sentences,
25 you're saying that this subdivision shall apply to appeals

1 in such-and-such type cases and then a new sentence saying
2 that this rule prevails over any others that conflict?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Uh-huh. "This
4 subdivision governs" or "notwithstanding" something.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then we're ready to
6 move on to (2). These are the definitions that we
7 mentioned at the outset. Because of the way that House
8 Bill 906 refers to the Family Code we've got to cover both
9 termination appeals, both government sponsored and private,
10 as well as managing conservatorship appeals where the
11 government is appointed as managing conservator without
12 termination. So those two categories are given special
13 definitions of "'Parental termination case" is a,
14 quote-unquote, phrase used throughout the rule, and a
15 "child protection case," quote-unquote, is described as "a
16 suit affecting the parent-child relationship filed by a
17 government entity for sole managing conservatorship."

18 So you're going to see that that dual track
19 follows throughout, and the task force report, for whatever
20 historical help it will have, refers to the definition of
21 suit affecting the parent-child relationship in the Family
22 Code. So then you want to move on to (b), Chip?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, let's move on to (b).

24 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I would like to make one
25 comment.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That because the
3 Legislature has vacillated on some of the statutes
4 applicable to termination suits, if it is a termination
5 sought by a governmental entity or private termination, I
6 would like to see (2)(a) make the distinction that you made
7 verbally that it applies to those suits if it's an issue
8 whether sought by government or private, otherwise some
9 folks that have been operating in this area may limit it to
10 governmental terminations.

11 MR. ORSINGER: We could do that by going back
12 and -- I mean, it's all implicit if you look at the
13 definition of suit affecting the parent-child relationship
14 and especially -- but we're looking at it in the context of
15 House Bill 906. The ones that are applying it won't, so --

16 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I'm just thinking about
17 what you just described as the purpose of this new rule,
18 that I'm not entirely comfortable with, but if that's the
19 purpose, I think you need to make sure that folks involved
20 in private terminations -- and we don't see that many of
21 those, but if they get off into that area in this rule,
22 they understand fully that this is for private terminations
23 as well.

24 MR. ORSINGER: What would you think about
25 adding a sentence -- or comma, "including" -- maybe this

1 "without limitation" is a contract term and not a rule
2 term, but "including private terminations" and let's pull
3 out of the Family Code a more accurate term.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Yeah. I thought what
5 you said on the record, whether sought by government or
6 private or the individual or -- anything like that, just
7 something to flag the nongovernment termination attorney
8 this is where they've got to go.

9 MR. ORSINGER: You said that you weren't sure
10 that you agreed with the concept. Are you saying you're
11 not sure that you agree with having a standalone rule? Is
12 that what you meant? What is your concern about having a
13 separate rule just for these appeals?

14 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, the reason I
15 didn't vocalize it before is it's just a general discomfort
16 of breaking out a rule that tries to pull together all of
17 the other rules that you have to deal with in any appeal
18 and pare it down for this particular rule. For example, I
19 guess, to lead a segue on into (b), (b) doesn't provide
20 anything different. It simply references you back to the
21 two rules on how to perfect an appeal. It doesn't change
22 those rules at all, so it's not unique to this procedure.
23 It simply tells you where to go to perfect an appeal, and
24 that seems -- I mean, all of those other rules, you've
25 already said all those other rules apply, and now you have

1 a rule that tells them where the rule applies, and now this
2 rule trumps those rules, but it's sending you to those
3 rules anyway, and it's --

4 MR. ORSINGER: Let me -- let me say in
5 response to that, that we're aware of that, and the choice
6 is to let these people figure out that they have to look at
7 Rule 25.1 and Rule 26.1(b) and 26.3 and then later on
8 they're going to have other rules that they have to look
9 for, and we can just turn them loose on it, like the -- you
10 know, in a rodeo and just have them outrun the bull, or we
11 can give them a recipe to follow. It was our view that the
12 easiest way for the people that we expect to be handling
13 these appeals would be to pull all the provisions into one
14 rule and where they're different we state them and where
15 they're the same we cross-reference them, and if that's --
16 that's just a philosophical decision on trying to avoid
17 waiver of error, and it may have negative consequences that
18 outweigh the benefits, and I think it ought to be
19 discussed. I mean, the task force made that decision, but
20 as Justice Gray has pointed out, it's not a decision that
21 is frequented out.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Eduardo.

23 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Well, if we're talking about
24 trying to help people who are not familiar with this area
25 that are going to be appointed to represent some of these

1 parties, why not just put Rule 25.1, 26.1(b), and 26.3
2 right here instead of saying "go back here" and "go back
3 there" and "go back there"? "To perfect an appeal under
4 this rule is perfected by doing the following" and just
5 list them.

6 MR. ORSINGER: We can sure do that. There
7 are -- there will be a lot of repetition that would make
8 the rule lengthy, but that would actually make this rule
9 self-contained.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually, with regard to
12 that, an appeal under this rule, that (b) on page 17, for
13 the regular accelerated appeals that same sentence is in
14 there. So to an extent when 28.1 was created it was more
15 explanatory as revised than the way it stood.
16 Previously -- I mean, as this thing evolved the first
17 accelerated appeal rule did explain everything as a
18 standalone rule and then it wasn't and then it's evolved
19 into something that provides specific guidance as to where
20 you will look, and I like the idea of specific guidance, by
21 cross-reference works fine with me where it's fairly clear.
22 I'm not so sure as we move through this that -- as to what
23 the differences are, Richard, and for people familiar with
24 the accelerated appeal procedure with the appeal
25 procedures, you know, that's probably -- that's probably

1 important, too. So I'm less clear once I get to (c), the
2 letter (c), appellate record, how much guidance I want to
3 give.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Well, we'll take that
5 up when we get there. The task force report tells you a
6 little bit more about what we envisioned when we went
7 through this appellate record paragraph by paragraph, but
8 we'll discuss that today.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Just -- oh, I'm sorry. Go
10 ahead.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Subject to Chip's control.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

13 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Before we leave
14 (2)(a), I would like to suggest that because (2)(b)
15 references "filed by a government entity" that it makes it
16 clear that (a) need not reference that and that it's the
17 broader and that no additional words should be necessary
18 there.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments
20 on (a)? Any more comments on (b)? Moving on to (c).

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. The appellate record
22 purpose here, I think that probably we all agree that other
23 than the period of time that these cases are under
24 submission in the court of appeals, the longest delaying
25 factor in disposition is getting the reporter's record up,

1 and so the overriding purpose is to accelerate the filing
2 of the record and to curtail to some extent the court of
3 appeals inclination to grant delays associated with that
4 record. Subdivision (c)(1), that's Rule 28.4(c)(1),
5 discusses the responsibility for the preparation of the
6 reporter's record, and there's already a requirement in
7 Rule 35.3(c), the appellate rules, which says -- that's not
8 the correct rule reference. There's already a requirement
9 that the trial judge, 35.3(c), "The trial and appellate
10 courts are jointly responsible for ensuring that the
11 appellate record is timely filed." I repeat, "The trial
12 and appellate courts are jointly responsible for ensuring
13 that the appellate record is timely filed."

14 That does not appear to be strong enough to
15 make it happen quickly, so we were trying to bolster that
16 by saying that in addition to having a joint responsibility
17 that the trial court shall direct the court reporter to
18 commence preparation of the reporter's record when the
19 reporter's responsibility to prepare it arises under
20 35.3(b), and that has to do with making arrangements for
21 payment or proof that you can move forward without paying
22 for it. So the discussion was that court reporters are
23 sometimes late in getting these records filed not because
24 they don't work at night and not because they don't work on
25 the weekends, but because they have to spend their days in

1 court recording hearings and trials, and there's just not
2 enough time left in the court reporter's daily lifetime to
3 get these records out on that quick turnaround, and when
4 you have a trial judge ordering you to transcribe a hearing
5 or a prove up or whatever, that takes you out of your
6 office and away from preparing a record. So the real
7 pressure point here is not the court reporter who has to do
8 what the judge tells her or him to do. The real pressure
9 point here is the trial judge who diverts the court
10 reporter from the important responsibility of getting this
11 accelerated record up to pay attention to the other
12 important responsibility of recording -- reporting ongoing
13 daily activities.

14 So our proposal is that we would say that the
15 trial judge is now responsible to get the court reporter
16 started in this process and that as a practical and
17 political matter that's where the pressure needs to be put
18 anyway, is on the trial judge. Now, there's all kinds of
19 trial judges and appellate judges in here. I hope I didn't
20 offend you again, but what about that?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Gaultney.

22 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: So the way it
23 arises is we're down the road. Presumably, the way I read
24 the rules, the trial court already under the current rules
25 has this responsibility. If you look at 13.3, priorities

1 of reporters; 13.4, report of reporters; there's a
2 supervision responsibility there. The rule that you cite
3 requires that the trial court is jointly responsible for
4 ensuring that the appellate record is timely filed. So the
5 way I read the rules right now, although one says "in
6 addition to the responsibility imposed," I'm not sure it
7 adds much to what his current -- her current responsibility
8 is.

9 I think so where it comes up is you're down
10 the road, the record is late, and the appellate court is
11 trying to get the record filed, and under this rule the
12 trial court said, "Well, I told the reporter to commence
13 filing it, what else do you want me to do?" So maybe it's
14 at that point that the rule can speak, okay, so and that
15 is, what we would like to see is for the trial court to
16 determine the reasons that the record hasn't been filed and
17 notify the appellate court and, secondly, direct completion
18 of the reporter's record, not commencement, completion, and
19 get it completed and filed at that point because we're down
20 the road past the reporter having gone through the time to
21 file it and we still don't have it, and I agree, and I
22 commend the committee that this I think is a very important
23 part or factor in the delay, so to the extent we can figure
24 out the way to deal with this I think we're making
25 progress.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Dorsaneo,
2 did you have a comment?

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I -- like David, I
4 don't -- I don't see that this (c)(1) is anything but
5 redundant, so -- and as I'm working through a lot of this
6 (c), there are some differences, but pretty much it's the
7 same. The extension of time actually seems to -- maybe
8 that's a concession of reality, but it does -- it does seem
9 to even lengthen the process rather than what's
10 contemplated when we drafted the appellate rules. So I'm
11 not sure -- completely sure what I'm going to think when I
12 think about it for a while, but I would prefer to have the
13 rule look more like 28.1 than to go into just redundant
14 detail putting everything in one place. Maybe a sentence
15 that refers to the rules that need to be examined in order
16 to understand how this appellate record process works, you
17 know, comparable to a sentence like the one in perfecting
18 an appeal. You know, "An appeal under this rule is
19 perfected by filing a notice of appeal in compliance with
20 Rule 25.1." Well, it could say the same thing about the
21 record rules, you know, "in compliance with Rules 34 and
22 35."

23 So I've got the general comment that I don't
24 know that the regular rules aren't -- if people knew what
25 they were, aren't fine in and of themselves, and then

1 you're making some changes in the general rules that maybe
2 even need to be made generally, but I'm not sure about
3 whether they need to be made in these cases or generally,
4 the extension of time and other adjustments.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Okay. Yeah,
6 Justice Peeples.

7 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: If -- Richard,
8 if the -- one of the real points of delay is getting the
9 record done, I think it may take better language than
10 you've got in (c)(1), which says, "The trial court shall
11 direct." You might just say the trial court is responsible
12 for making sure that the reporter gets it done, including
13 arranging for a substitute reporter. I mean, there's other
14 places in the rules where we have encouraged, you know,
15 things to be on the record; and I think you're exactly
16 right in what you said earlier, that if the trial judge has
17 his or her reporter out in court all the time reporting
18 what's happening today, that makes it very hard for that
19 reporter to get this record done; and sometimes what it
20 takes is to get a substitute reporter; and I know that's
21 hard out in the country. Most of this happens in big
22 cities anyway, but the more directly you can speak to trial
23 judges and tell them "The buck stops with you," and you
24 might just have something there, you know, "including
25 making substitute arrangements." That might get these

1 cases -- the records there more quickly.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson.

3 MR. JACKSON: It might help a little if -- a
4 court reporter for every hour that we're writing in the
5 courtroom, it takes anywhere from two to three hours to
6 make that into a signed, certified record. So, you know,
7 if you're sitting in court for eight hours on one of these
8 hearings or if in a case where it's a real short hearing
9 where it's only an hour or two, the reporter is going to
10 spend -- if it's an hour he's going to spend two to three
11 hours getting out that record. So you may be able to write
12 a provision where the judge allows the reporter in those
13 cases time to prepare the record, and if it's a case where
14 the county is paying the court reporter to transcribe the
15 record, I'm going to make a lot of reporters mad, but I
16 would suggest that the reporter who has to have a
17 substitute reporter be responsible for paying that
18 substitute reporter while they're making the transcript
19 fee.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson. I'm
21 sorry. Justice Gray, I skipped you.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I yield.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

24 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: I think all of
25 that's a little bit micromanaging and that the change is

1 significant because it leaves it with the trial judge.
2 Always before there was joint responsibility between
3 appellate courts and trial judges, and we actually had a
4 practice at one time where we would send court reporter
5 notices, "Where is the record," "where is the record," and
6 we changed that at some point to also send a copy to the
7 trial judge, and that was very effective in getting the job
8 done. So I think as long as the ultimate responsibility
9 rests with the trial judge, they know how to get it done
10 and can accomplish it. So it's important that it rest with
11 a single person and notice to that person, so I'm not sure
12 that we need to go into how they do it, because they'll
13 know what's appropriate in their county.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Three big time periods
16 in these appeals: Getting the record, primarily the
17 reporter's record, briefing, and opinion. I'll address the
18 other two as we get to them, but with regard to the record,
19 we previously -- before the current rules it was the
20 party's responsibility to get the record. That was
21 problematic because they had no control over the trial
22 court or the reporter. Current rules place the
23 responsibility on the appellate court and the judge
24 jointly. The other person that's obviously in the mix is
25 the paying for the reporter. There is nobody that has more

1 control over the ability to get it done other than
2 physically typing it out than the trial court judge. The
3 problem is that in many of these cases that I see from our
4 district they are tried by visiting judges with visiting
5 reporters. They are not the regular court reporters that
6 hear these. Sometimes they're a couple of day hearing and
7 then it's a week finding that reporter again. They're in
8 private practice. It's just a problem. If the
9 responsibility was placed solely on the trial judge to get
10 the reporter's record done, it would help, particularly in
11 the -- where it's the designated or the elected trial court
12 with the official reporter, because they are the ones who
13 can say, "Don't take any other reports or hearings, trials,
14 until you get that done," and get a visiting reporter in
15 here. If we're serious about expediting this process,
16 that's going to be the way to expedite this portion, like
17 David said.

18 If it's the official -- if it's the elected
19 judge and the official reporter, if that reporter can't do
20 anything else until that report is timely done, because
21 I'll just say this now rather than delay it, when you get
22 down to these other provisions and you talk about no more
23 than 60 days cumulative, we've got no nothing when it comes
24 to the appellate court other than the possibility of
25 contempt, which we've used a couple of times, and if you

1 want to dump a case or an appeal over into a real black
2 hole, dump it over to a -- into a contempt proceeding on
3 the reporter to try to get a record. Let me tell you, it
4 doesn't get any worse than that in delay. I mean, we've --
5 this year we've had to reverse two criminal cases because
6 we just could not get the reporter -- the reporter's
7 record, and so that is not where we want these cases to
8 wind up. The trial judge -- I wish David Evans was here
9 because I'm sure he has an opinion on this, but they are
10 the ones who have -- even over the visiting reporters, they
11 have the ability to say, "You're not going to do anything
12 else until this is done."

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Gaultney.

14 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I think that's
15 part of the problem and part of the solution. In other
16 words, it's my understanding, at least in our area, and all
17 I know is we don't get the record in a particular case and
18 we try to get it. It's my understanding that you'll have a
19 visiting judge or a cluster court judge who will go with a
20 court reporter to a case. Now, obviously they've got cases
21 to try, they want the court reporter trying the cases that
22 they've got, but there's an existing judge with their own
23 court reporter whose court the case was filed in. It's the
24 visiting judge that's handling it, so but it's my
25 understanding that perhaps that court reporter and that

1 judge don't necessarily view it as their responsibility
2 because there's a visiting judge and a visiting court
3 reporter that actually tried it. Okay. So if you say,
4 "Where's the record?" The response is "It's the visiting
5 judge and visiting court reporter's responsibility," even
6 though the case is in a particular court. All right.

7 So but there is a requirement under 13.4 for
8 the reporter to report monthly to the trial court on the
9 business, on what -- it's the amount and nature of the
10 business pending. So there is the ability of whichever
11 court judge we make the responsibility to ultimately to get
12 this done, to monitor and make sure that this is given
13 priority, if that's what we're trying to accomplish over
14 other business. I think, though, that perhaps
15 copying whichever court we place the responsibility on, and
16 maybe it's the visiting judge first, that copying them on
17 extensions or notices or anything so they know that a
18 problem is arising might be of some assistance.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
20 Christopher, did you have your hand up? No?

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I guess
22 my first question is are we sure that the -- that there is
23 a delay in filing the records, and do we know what the
24 delay is caused by before we go off in this sort of
25 Draconian, "Trial judges, we've got to write a whole rule

1 to make you pay attention to this." You know, I've looked
2 through the Fourteenth Court of Appeals statistics to the
3 extent I can, and it looks like the records are getting
4 filed in three months. Now, you know, maybe we want to
5 make it, you know, 30 days, but it's not going to happen in
6 30 days. It's going to happen in 60 days, because we've
7 given them 60 days under this rule. So, you know, there's
8 going to have to be a little bit of tightening up if we
9 really, really, really want it all done by 60 days; and,
10 oh, by the way, the clerk's record is taking just as long
11 as the reporter's record according to the statistics I'm
12 looking at; and you know, putting something in the rule of
13 appellate procedure that the trial judges never read is not
14 particularly useful. I'm just going to -- you know, and --

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Speaking as an
16 appellate judge who was a trial judge.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: You know, it's
18 kind of like, "What, there's something in the appellate
19 rules that I have to follow that I didn't know anything
20 about? There's this monthly report. When did that get
21 passed?" You know, I mean, really, I'm just -- I'm being
22 realistic here. So I think we have to think outside the
23 box if we're trying to create a priority system here at the
24 district clerk's office and with the court reporter and
25 with the trial judge, and putting some namby-pamby rule

1 here is just not going to do it. It's just not.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Chip, can I respond?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, could Richard
4 respond?

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Sure.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He's been called
7 namby-pamby once too often.

8 MR. ORSINGER: House Bill 906, section 4 of
9 House Bill 906 amends the Family Code to say that "An
10 appeal of the final order rendered under this subchapter is
11 governed by procedures for accelerated appeals in civil
12 cases," and the current rule is that if you have an
13 accelerated appeal the record is due 10 days after the
14 notice of appeal was filed, and that might work for a
15 temporary injunction hearing, but that doesn't work for a
16 two-week jury trial, and so we were -- on the task force we
17 were sensitive to the fact that if we took the Legislature
18 seriously that it was due in 10 days there would be only
19 the most perfunctory termination trials could comply, and
20 so we moved that out to a longer compliance deadline; but a
21 60- or 90-day turnaround on getting the record filed, if
22 you meant that that applied to termination cases, would be
23 treating this appeal as if it was an ordinary appeal or at
24 least much closer to the deadlines of an ordinary appeal
25 than an accelerated appeal, so --

1 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, what I'm
2 telling you is that's what's happening right now, and it's
3 already considered an accelerated appeal, okay, and I know
4 that our task here is to make it more accelerated, really
5 make it an accelerated appeal, and I just think we have to
6 think outside the box if we're going to do that, because
7 they're accelerated appeals right now.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: First, a question of
10 Chief Justice Gray and Gaultney. I don't know if y'all are
11 talking about taking the appellate court out of the
12 equation completely. When I was at the Fourth Court we
13 didn't have a problem. Chief Justice Lopez was on the
14 court reporters in all cases, but particularly in these
15 cases. The report that was filed with the trial judge was
16 required to be filed -- is required to be filed with the
17 appellate court clerk. Chief Justice Lopez made it her
18 personal responsibility to look at those reports every
19 single month. We didn't have a problem with contempt
20 putting it in a black hole. It was remarkably effective at
21 getting records once everybody understood that we were
22 serious.

23 So I agree that it is the trial judge who has
24 the most knowledge of the court reporter's workload, both
25 in and out of court. I actually think the court of appeals

1 can be more effective at getting these records with
2 appropriate procedures than the trial judge. The trial
3 judge is just trying to run his or her court and get cases
4 disposed of; and my understanding, a big part of the
5 problem was that, you know, if court reporters hire -- is
6 it a scopist, to do the records, they have to pay that
7 other court reporter a portion of the fee, and I think it's
8 pretty substantial, isn't it?

9 MR. JACKSON: Pretty good expense.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And so there's a
11 real tension there between keeping all the money for myself
12 as the court reporter, pleasing my trial judge, pleasing
13 the appellate court, and I -- I'm not sure that putting all
14 of this on the trial judge is really going to resolve the
15 problem because that's where the tension is.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney.

17 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: No, I agree with
18 you, the appellate court has a responsibility. I'm not
19 saying that, but the -- what I'm going off of is something
20 that I -- frankly, it's been my experience, and that is
21 there's a statement on page seven that the task force
22 believed that much of the delay in this type of appeal
23 results from a conflict between the reporter's duty to
24 report hearings and trials on an ongoing basis and the duty
25 to prepare records for the appeals. I think that's the

1 issue, and the judge who has the most control over that is
2 the trial judge, and the trial judge can set those
3 priorities. Now, yes, the appellate court has a role in it
4 and can be very active and is very interested in doing it,
5 and it -- but there is a limit, absent extraordinary
6 measures, so I think that the -- and as far as the
7 namby-pamby rules --

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I'm just
9 telling you --

10 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: No, I know what
11 you mean. I know what you mean, but in my experience
12 actually the trial court judges do pay attention when the
13 clerk says, "Well, did you know that this is -- there's
14 this responsibility? Do you know that actually these" --
15 even if they were not originally aware of them, you know,
16 even if they were not originally aware of them, once they
17 become aware of them it becomes a priority. So --

18 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And then you would
19 have a rule to enforce.

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Once we sent a copy
21 of the show cause order that we had sent to the court
22 reporter to that court reporter's trial judge, we tended to
23 get a record pretty quickly, because that trial judge does
24 not want his or her court reporter, one, to take the time
25 for a contempt proceeding, but they also don't want the

1 negative publicity that's very, very possible. So I'm not
2 saying -- I agree, with all due respect for Mr. Orsinger,
3 this rule isn't going to cut it, but I think we can lay out
4 procedures for the appellate courts and the trial courts to
5 work together to get it within a faster period of time.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justices Bland, Gray, and
7 Jennings.

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Okay. So I agree with
9 the comments that have been made about number (1) here
10 being redundant and really don't serve the purpose of
11 getting the trial judge's attention. I would jettison it,
12 start with number (2), but instead of saying it must be
13 filed within 30 days, say it must be filed within 10 days,
14 as the Legislature instructed us to enact. That will
15 signal to the trial judge and to the court reporter that
16 these records are to go ahead of the ordinary press of
17 business. Then you still have these other provisions, sort
18 of pressure relief valves, that will allow for some
19 extension of time, but by saying that the record is due in
20 10 days, like it appears the Legislature was saying that
21 they thought the record should be due in 10 days, that
22 signals the trial judge and the court reporter that this is
23 a drop-everything, prepare-the-record sort of moment, get
24 it done ahead of everything else, and that is what trial
25 judges listen to. It's what appellate judges listen to.

1 It is -- we all have accelerated everything these days, and
2 so let's just put this to the top of the line. I think
3 that's what the Legislature wanted us to do. That would be
4 my suggestion.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray. I'm sorry.
6 Justice Gray.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I think she covered
8 enough of what I was going to say.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

10 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: You know, exacting
11 in on what she said, maybe we should say in this one, "We
12 really mean it," and also, like the term "good cause,"
13 doesn't that have a meaning within the statute? I don't
14 think it's defined, but, for example, in regard to briefing
15 when someone moves to extend time to file a brief, I
16 thought there was something in either the rule or the case
17 law that says, well, good cause means something more than
18 you're really, really busy or you really have a full
19 schedule or you're filing a bunch of other briefs. I
20 thought it had a specific meaning.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the rule ordinarily for
22 briefs says "reasonable explanation," and it was the task
23 force view that "good cause" was a higher showing than just
24 a reasonable explanation.

25 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I thought in the

1 statute good cause did have -- although it wasn't defined,
2 I thought it had a meaning, and I thought the meaning was
3 something other than you're really busy.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Good cause once was the
6 standard for extensions of time in the appellate rule book,
7 and the Supreme Court interpreted that language to mean
8 good -- the good cause as to why it could not have been
9 done, which was regarded as a very, very tough standard.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not namby-pamby.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Huh?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not namby-pamby.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not namby-pamby, and
14 actually, probably the current appellate rules, 10 days may
15 be too fast for records in accelerated appeals generally,
16 but the current appellate rules, you know, contemplate if
17 you don't get it up there then there's going to be -- you
18 know, there's going to be in relatively short order a
19 notice sent to the trial judge and to the parties that it
20 needs to be done by this time, and if that doesn't happen
21 then we're into -- then we're into big trouble. So, you
22 know, if the good cause standard means what it used to mean
23 you won't be able to satisfy the standard very often, so
24 it's not much of a standard. Reasonable explanation is a
25 better standard for extensions, and we know what -- and we

1 know what that means if we're going to want an extension,
2 but maybe this is a circumstance where we pick a time and
3 say that you just do it.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Justice
5 Christopher, then Justice Bland.

6 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I think if we
7 looked at the delay, a large part of the delay in getting
8 the records done here is payment of the record, all right,
9 either paying the district clerk or paying the court
10 reporter. Okay. The rule that we're writing here deals
11 with both types of cases, one where they're free, one where
12 people are paying. You know, to me if the district clerk
13 knows this is a free record, it ought to be done in 10
14 days. Okay. If the district clerk says, "Well, I'm
15 waiting around for them to, you know, get my money in,"
16 it's going to take a little more time; and the problem is
17 the people appealing who have to pay, you know, maybe
18 they're not indigent, but they don't have a lot of money,
19 and coming up with, you know, a thousand dollars if it's a
20 complicated case for a court clerk record and then, you
21 know, another couple thousand dollars for the reporter's
22 record takes them time. All right. They're not indigent,
23 but most of us, you know, cannot just pull out \$3,000 and
24 plop it down on day one so that the record can get done. I
25 mean, that's really the issue.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

2 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: If we start with the
3 10 days as the aspirational rule that the Legislature
4 apparently has said that we should start with, it will
5 help, because what will happen after 10 days is we won't
6 have the record at the appellate court, so now it signaled
7 to us the record has not been filed. We then will send a
8 notice, at which point the court reporter will say, "I
9 didn't know a notice of appeal was filed," or "No one has
10 made arrangements to pay, can I have some extra time to get
11 it done," but instead of all of that happening 30 or 60
12 days out, it happens within two weeks of -- after the 10
13 days is gone, so that I fully understand that we won't get
14 all records filed within 10 days, but what we will do by
15 starting out with the 10 days is that we will start the
16 extensions from that and start to get a handle on what the
17 problem is, whether it's a party not having made
18 arrangements to pay, whether they haven't -- nobody has
19 been informed of the fact that the party is indigent, just
20 some kind of follow-up on the missed deadline, and instead
21 of it being a missed deadline 60 days out, it's a missed
22 deadline 10 days out.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's take a vote. How
24 about lunch? Everybody in favor, raise your hat hand.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Chip, can I say one thing

1 before we break?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Although, the chair of the
3 subcommittee --

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Can we take a vote on
5 that, whether or not he can say anything?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Say one thing before we
7 break for lunch.

8 MR. ORSINGER: We need to recognize that
9 under House Bill 906 there will be a continuing presumption
10 of indigency, and so we are going to have situation where
11 there's presumptively going to be a free record and a court
12 clerk or a court reporter saying, "I haven't been paid"
13 doesn't work unless they file a contest that's sustained.
14 So the process with the presumption of continuing indigency
15 is going to put, if you will, constructive notice on the
16 court reporter and the clerk that they're not entitled to
17 be paid. So let's just remember that that excuse that no
18 one has made arrangements to pay me isn't going to work if
19 they had a court-appointed lawyer in the trial.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Good final
21 point before lunch.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Thank you.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We'll chew on that over
24 lunch.

25 (Recess from 12:39 p.m. to 1:31 p.m.)

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: As fascinating, Richard,
2 as you've been, we're going to shift gears for just a
3 minute and take up item four on our agenda, which is cases
4 requiring additional resources. The reason we're breaking
5 away from the parental rights termination bill is because
6 we have the distinguished Dickie Hile with us, who was the
7 chair of the State Bar task force on additional resources
8 for complex cases. There is a report, really well done, as
9 would be expected, by that task force and then an Appendix
10 A, which has a proposed rule; and, Dickie, if you wouldn't
11 mind, give us some background about how your task force
12 approached the problem, what you thought your mandate was,
13 and then take us through the rule. I don't think you've
14 ever been in front of this group before, but they will rip
15 the rule to shreds, and don't take it personally.

16 MR. HILE: I think in order to understand
17 where we went and how we got there you need to have a
18 little background history about this particular legislation
19 because it does influence the rule drafting significantly.
20 In 2007 Senator Duncan filed SB 1204, which was a
21 comprehensive court revision bill, which included part 7 or
22 article 7 which was the complex court provision. As
23 originally presented and filed, that bill basically tracked
24 I guess it was either the Georgia or the California complex
25 courts provision, which essentially had a specialized court

1 setup with a panel that would determine whether or not a
2 case met the complex needs and then it was referred from
3 the originating court to the specialized court; and as you
4 might expect that gained a lot of notoriety and a lot of
5 controversy; and so midway through the session there was a
6 working group that was established that was TADC, TTLA,
7 ABOTA, some of the tort reform groups; and they went
8 through and completely revisited that particular section;
9 and as a result of that a committee substitute was filed in
10 the first part of May which eliminated that process in its
11 entirety and replaced it with this new concept of
12 additional judicial resources; and the underlying concept
13 being that the present judiciary could handle the case
14 provided that they had the resources necessary to do so;
15 and so that bill made it through the Senate, failed in the
16 House.

17 That summer the State Bar president appointed
18 a task force to look at that bill in its entirety; and,
19 again, there was a subcommittee appointed that addressed
20 this particular section, the complex court, spent a lot of
21 time, went back and revisited in part the issue of whether
22 or not we should have a specialized court that cases would
23 be referred to and would only handle complex cases. At the
24 end of the day the task force came back with its opinion
25 and recommendations in 2008 that says, no, we believe that

1 the judiciary is capable of handling the cases provided
2 they have the adequate resources, looked at 1204, the
3 committee substitute, tweaked with some of the language and
4 made some suggested changes.

5 '09 the bill came back up. You went through
6 as far as this particular article was concerned. It passed
7 the Senate, and I think it got through the House, but it
8 did not pass the legislation that particular year. In 2011
9 we came up again. Senator Duncan filed a bill. Jim
10 Jackson filed a companion in the House. The bill got
11 through both houses with a differing version and, of
12 course, was sent to a conference committee. They worked
13 out the language differences, but the committee report was
14 never adopted, so it failed at that point. At that point
15 we went into the first special session and then you had
16 Tryon Lewis pick up the bill, change the caption so it
17 would meet the call requirements, and on the last day of
18 the session, the special session, it passed and was signed
19 by the Governor.

20 Now, the one thing you need to know right off
21 the bat is, of course, there's no funding for this
22 particular bill. The original version of the bill as filed
23 in '11 and as filed -- not in the special, but in '11. It
24 had a 250,000-dollar fiscal note, and of course, once it
25 became apparent that anything with fiscal note was dead,

1 that was removed from the bill and was never inserted
2 again. So we're talking about rules that have nothing --
3 no funding to be supported at this particular time.

4 The task force, you know, the first issue the
5 task force really addressed was the question of
6 philosophically how do you approach this. You know, you've
7 got HB 274 that came through with the expedited trial
8 process, what I call the 12(b)(6) motions to dismiss, those
9 kind of procedurals and where you were given basically a
10 broad generic instruction to the Supreme Court, "Develop
11 rules consistent with these principles." HB 79 is totally
12 different in the -- there was extensive writing and
13 drafting during the 2007 session. There was a little
14 tweaking of the bill, as I recall, in '09, and this article
15 has basically remained the same in the '11 version, 2011
16 version. It's quite specific. It's very instructive as
17 far as the particular manner in which things are to be
18 addressed, and so the committee as it looked at this
19 particular bill and began its drafting process
20 philosophically had said the Legislature has not really
21 mandated an adoption of particular rules. It has been very
22 specific and instructive, and to the extent that those are
23 proper, we're going to follow those. And so from the
24 get-go, you're going to find that if you were to compare
25 the rules and the legislation there's going to be a number

1 of parts that are going to be identical. I mean, the text
2 has not changed in one iota, so it was just that that
3 particular language was so instructive we felt that it was
4 important that it be followed.

5 Now, and the same thing, for example, to give
6 you two examples of that, the considerations that are to be
7 utilized in deciding whether a case, in fact, deemed or
8 is -- justifies additional resources, that's a verbatim
9 language from the bill. Same thing as regard to the
10 resources that may be provided. It's the same thing that
11 was provided in the bill. Now, once you get into the
12 process and the procedures, you get a little variation
13 because that's when the discretion kind of kicked in and
14 the committee then had to basically decide how we were
15 going to proceed.

16 Now, the first issue I think we kind of
17 addressed philosophically was what kind of process do we
18 want, and at the end of the day, recognizing the limited
19 funds that would probably always be available, that we
20 didn't want a complex process. We wanted a lot of
21 flexibility for the presiding judges as they acted in their
22 capacity as members of this judicial committee rather a
23 very formalized process, and so in that regard flexibility
24 probably was kind of the overriding concept that is
25 utilized in the drafting and in the rules that were

1 actually adopted and are proposed to you today. I can just
2 go through basically -- we talked about, for example, there
3 were six or seven issues we addressed that were not really
4 taken care of in the bill, the first one being where are
5 these rules going to be. You know, you read the
6 legislation, it doesn't say these are going to be Rules of
7 Administration; but you look at them in the language; and
8 it's clear these are not Rules of Civil Procedure; and the
9 appropriate process was to go and look at the inclusion of
10 those in section 16, which in the Rules of Judicial
11 Administration, so that was not a very difficult decision.

12 The second decision was from a procedural
13 standpoint how do you want this flow of orders or whatever
14 you may mandate requesting judicial resources; and we said,
15 well, we don't want to bog down the Supreme Court clerk
16 with additional set of docket filings, because we don't
17 think it warrants that, but we do need some process there
18 where you have a filing clerk who will be accepting all
19 filings, maintaining records, will have some process for
20 archiving documents going forward and basically will have a
21 process for developing some type of budgetary proposals
22 with the Legislature in the following years, and so after
23 looking at I think it's Rule 12, which is the rule dealing
24 with judicial records and access to that, we noted that the
25 Office of the Court Administration basically operates as

1 the clerk or the director of the Office of Court
2 Administration. And we had in our task force 14 members,
3 and I added in the working group Carl Reynolds from the
4 Office of Court Administration; Cory Pomeroy, who was
5 general counsel to Senator Duncan; Ryan Fisher, who was the
6 chief of staff to Senator Jackson; and Kari King, who was
7 the -- now the general counsel to the judiciary committee
8 in the House. So we had those people involved and from the
9 standpoint of trying to decide what was the appropriate way
10 of going forward.

11 So at that point in time began we decided
12 that let's take an informal process. The judicial -- the
13 OCCA will not only provide support to the committee, it
14 will also act as the filing clerk, and that way the
15 informal process will go forward. What you will see from a
16 procedural standpoint, there's very specific language about
17 the process that's to be followed and kind of the
18 gatekeeper function, but basically this is what is in the
19 rules. You may implement or you may seek implementation of
20 the judicial resources by either the parties filing a
21 motion with the trial court or the trial court on its own
22 motion deciding to take this issue up.

23 There is no requirement that there be an
24 evidentiary hearing. It may simply be by conference. All
25 that is necessary is that the court determines that

1 additional resources are necessary, that it enter an order
2 basically describing the nature of the case, the
3 considerations that warrant this case being deemed
4 necessary for judicial additional resources, and to state
5 what resources are actually being sought. Once that order
6 is signed, it's forwarded to the JCAR clerk, who, again, is
7 the OCA director. A copy is sent to the presiding regional
8 judge for that particular trial court, and the process is
9 implemented. The JCAR clerk sends it to the JCAR
10 committee. The presiding judge actually acts as a
11 gatekeeper.

12 If you look at the legislation, the JCAR is
13 the initial gatekeeper. He looks at the bill, he or she
14 looks at the bill or the order and decides first whether or
15 not it has within his resources the ability to address the
16 concerns that have been raised. He may already have the
17 ability to request the appointment of a visiting judge, if
18 that's what's asked, but within his allotted resources he
19 first makes a determination of whether he can basically
20 address the needs of that particular trial court. If he
21 can, he does so, and that's the end of the day. Nothing
22 goes farther.

23 If he thinks additional resources are
24 necessary and it's not within his allotted resources then
25 the case is forwarded to the JCAR committee, which is

1 headed by the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court and the
2 nine presiding judges. They then would evaluate the
3 request. Whether the presiding judge or JCAR enters or
4 decides to act and makes a decision one way or the other,
5 an order is entered either denying the request or granting
6 the request and stating forth what resources would be
7 provided. That's then sent back to the JCAR clerk and then
8 OCA will assist in the implementation of those provisions
9 as well as any other groups that might be of any benefit to
10 the process.

11 Now, a couple of issues, any action taken by
12 the trial court, by the presiding judge, or by JCAR is not
13 subject to appeal. It's not subject to mandamus. That's
14 specifically set forth in the statute, and it's basically
15 reiterated in the rules that are proposed. We did put a
16 time limit -- not a time limit, that's not a correct
17 statement. We did provide that after 15 days the JCAR
18 clerk is going to notify if no action has been taken, and
19 so at least the trial court would know if no action has
20 been taken, or if an order has been entered it would
21 immediately send a copy of the order to the trial court in
22 question so that they would know what's happening, and
23 that's basically the process that goes forward at that
24 point in time.

25 And the reason why, again, we looked at

1 making this informal, you know, we didn't -- you look at
2 some of those administrative rules and you see that there's
3 language about the quorum necessary for the committee,
4 there's language about the specific nature of the pleadings
5 that must be filed. When you've got legislation that you
6 can't even get \$250,000 to support, to infuse within that
7 process a lengthy structured process we thought just was
8 not beneficial. It just doesn't -- at the end of the day
9 it doesn't advance the ball down the court; and so that was
10 the reason, overriding reason, we said let's keep it
11 simple, let's keep it flexible, and the presiding judge
12 already has that relationship; and, you know, the question
13 is in the legislation it provides specifically the language
14 which is in the bill about the presiding judge being the
15 gatekeeper; and of course, I think the reason for that is,
16 A, he is or she is most knowledgeable about the needs of
17 the courts within his district; B, you're going to be
18 prioritizing. Assuming you get some type of funding at
19 some point in time you're going to have to prioritize those
20 funds, and he's going to have to make decisions within his
21 own district and within the other districts in which the
22 requests are being made for additional resources about how
23 you're going to try to fund those. And so we said, you
24 know, at that process you just want it simple where he
25 enters an order, and to the extent he can address it with

1 his allotted resources, he does so. To the extent he
2 can't, he forwards it onto the committee.

3 A couple of other issues that it might give
4 you some insight into it, in regard to the right of appeal
5 as they indicated, there is no right of appeal. There was
6 a discussion about did that preclude -- the legislative
7 language that said there is no right to appeal by mandamus
8 or otherwise a decision by these three entities, does that
9 mean that if the presiding judge were to say, "No, I'm not
10 going to give you any additional resources," should there
11 be an appeal of that decision, and the committee discussed
12 it at length and concluded that, no, you shouldn't. Two
13 reasons: A, the lack of funding; B, the fact that you're
14 going to be prioritizing those fundings and to somehow say,
15 you know, you didn't give me this particular resource and,
16 therefore, I ought to be able to go to JCAR and overrule
17 you, it brought in an additional level of tension we
18 thought that didn't really justify the situation in light
19 of the funding abilities that we're going to be facing.

20 A second role that we discussed, there was so
21 much controversy when 1204 was filed about complex cases
22 that everybody got away from the complex case, and they
23 just started talking about certain cases with these
24 particular type of criteria. You know, it was just -- it
25 was almost toxic. You know, you say, well, it's the

1 complex case, you know, panel or something like that, you
2 know. So you'll see in the legislation they talk about
3 certain cases needing additional resources. We went back
4 to complex cases because that's really what you're talking
5 about, but when you get into the factors or the
6 considerations, there was a discussion about should we
7 expand this to include catastrophic events.

8 As the bill was drafted it basically was
9 talking about single shot cases, and there was discussion
10 because, you know, we've gone through two catastrophic
11 hurricanes on the Gulf Coast. We've seen how they've shut
12 down courthouses; and is there a need to have some type of
13 formalized process for getting resources to those areas;
14 and at the end of the day, as you will note in the report,
15 the agreement was, yes, you should seek and we should try
16 to formalize that process so that we don't have to reinvent
17 the wheel every time a hurricane blows up in the Gulf and
18 hits one of these counties. But at the end of the day that
19 issue really was never vetted by any of the legislative
20 processes. It wasn't a part of the discussion during the
21 task force in '07, '08, and so the committee just felt that
22 that was something that really should be left for another
23 date. We did, as reflected in our report, note that, you
24 know, I think it was '09, Justice Hecht, that the
25 Legislature gave the Supreme Court and the Chief Justice

1 certain powers to modify procedures in the event that you
2 have those kind of catastrophic disasters.

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Right.

4 MR. HILE: And so that is in place or in
5 part. It might be helpful if somebody took that ball and
6 advanced it down the court and developed more formalized
7 processes similar to what we have here, but again, the
8 committee decided that that wasn't within the mandate that
9 we were given, and therefore, we decided not to act on that
10 particular issue.

11 Funding and the lack thereof, as you'll note
12 in the rules, it specifically states in the legislation and
13 in the rules that the state is to provide these fundings.
14 You cannot tax these as costs for the parties, and there's
15 also language in the particular statute to the effect that
16 you can only -- if there's no appropriations then JCAR
17 cannot commit funds. Of course, it doesn't have anything,
18 but it cannot commit any funds in that process. What
19 concerned the committee -- and you'll see that the language
20 is tweaked with in the end, and that would be somewhere
21 around 16 -- the last two sections. 16.11, provisions for
22 additional resources. It talks about (a), the cost and the
23 fact that that must be paid by the state and may not be
24 taxed. (b) is the appropriation for additional resources,
25 and as I indicated, the legislation says, you know, "Unless

1 funds are appropriated you can take no action by JCAR."

2 The concern that the committee has is if you
3 go back to the FLDS case back in '07, '08, you know, at
4 that point in time there was a confluence of groups that
5 joined together between the Supreme Court and between OCA
6 and between the Governor's office and others. There were
7 grants that were obtained to assist the court down in
8 Schleicher County as it processed those claims. There was
9 funding from another -- from a myriad of sources, and if
10 something was to develop to date, an event that caused a
11 particular case to need additional resources, we wanted to
12 track the language in the legislation that you had to have
13 appropriations, but we added in and we modified that
14 section to the extent that there are funding available
15 through other sources it should not preclude JCAR from
16 acting. You may have it via grants, you may have the
17 Governor's office assisted in that FLDS case.

18 So, again, we kind of modified that to the
19 extent -- and that language comes from the gurus over in
20 budget in OCA because I certainly don't have that ability,
21 but basically says, "Additional resources are subject to
22 availability of appropriations made by the Legislature or
23 as provided through budget execution, authority, or other
24 budget adjustment methods." So there's, as I understand
25 it, a myriad of ways that funds may be transferred within

1 particular situations, and we wanted to leave those avenues
2 open in the event that something developed, and even though
3 we didn't have an exact appropriations like in this
4 particular session that there would be means where JCAR
5 could proceed and maybe assist a court in that particular
6 situation.

7 We did add one final deal that at the
8 conclusion of a case that had JCAR additional resources
9 added that there be a final report submitted and
10 maintained, and that's more for budgetary processes. One
11 of the discussions after the FLDS case was, is that really
12 we had no consolidated method of determining what the
13 actual costs were in that process and if we had something
14 going forward then we would have a basis to go to the
15 Legislature and say, "Look, we know it costs X, Y, Z, for
16 this particular implemental resources provided in a case
17 and if you provide us these then we will have that
18 available." So, Chip, that's just kind of a brief
19 overview.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you.

21 MR. HILE: If that's sufficient, I --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That is sufficient for now
23 until the barracudas start swarming. A couple of
24 questions, though. First of all, unless I missed it, I
25 don't think "additional judicial resources" is defined in

1 either the rule or the statute, but maybe I missed it, and
2 if it's not defined, what is an additional judicial
3 resource?

4 MR. HILE: Well, if you'll look at -- I guess
5 to the extent that it's defined it's in 16.5, which is the
6 additional resources. That section which tracks the
7 language from the bill basically sets forth what resources
8 may be provided. You know, it gives you (a) through (g),
9 which are specific in nature, and (h) which is more of a
10 kind of a catch-all phrase.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

12 MR. HILE: That's as close to I think what
13 you're asking that we did.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That's good.
15 Second question, tell us a little bit about the task force
16 members. It looks -- I know many of them, but it looks
17 like -- specifically it looks like both the plaintiffs bar
18 or the defense bar and judges at various levels from the
19 trial to appellate were represented.

20 MR. HILE: Right. You know, the bill
21 required that there be a diverse group, and so Bob Black is
22 the one who appointed the particular committee. It was 14
23 in number. We had sitting court of appeal judges. We had
24 sitting district judges. We had retired district judges,
25 retired court of appeal judges, and then we had plaintiffs

1 bar -- members of the plaintiffs bar and the defendants
2 bar.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

4 MR. HILE: I did -- like I say, I expanded
5 the working group to include Senator Duncan's general
6 counsel and also representatives from -- I mean,
7 Representative Jackson and Representative Tryon Lewis,
8 simply because if you're speaking of legislative history
9 and there were issues and there were some discussions in
10 which we asked them, "Was this particular issue discussed,
11 and if so, is this an appropriate function for us to
12 involve ourselves," specifically the catastrophic events.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Richard, hang on
14 for one second. In the past task forces have come before
15 us and there have been -- the history of the task force is
16 there have been sharp divides between plaintiffs lawyers,
17 defense lawyers, and in some cases the court -- the judges
18 are mad about things. We found that when we took up the
19 complex case thing. A lot of judges were irritated by
20 that. Was there any -- was there any of that dysfunction
21 in your task force?

22 MR. HILE: There really was not, and I think
23 that is reflective of the long legislative process that had
24 caused the evolution of this particular bill, and having
25 sat through most of those hearings, most of that had been

1 ferreted out and between that and the task force, you know,
2 had been fairly well narrowed the issues that we were going
3 to be confronted with, so you did have that degree of
4 comfort. The one thing I did do was to include the
5 presiding judges. I mean, there was no presiding judge on
6 our particular committee, so Judge Ables, I did send him a
7 copy and circulated our proposed drafts through that group
8 so they would have some insight, and then with Dean Rucker,
9 I visited with him on a number of occasions, and he
10 proposed some changes in language.

11 So I did want to at least have them since
12 they were the group that was going to have to operate under
13 these procedures, and that's the reason why we didn't go
14 into the more operational aspects of the committee. I
15 mean, you've got a working committee that's got a chair
16 appointed. You know, rather than micromanage their
17 processes, they operate now, and we just said let's stay
18 away from trying to figure out how they should actually
19 handle these issues.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did you have any
21 dissenters? Were there any of these provisions in Rule 16
22 controversial at all?

23 MR. HILE: To be truthful, no.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, and truthful
25 is always best.

1 MR. HILE: Yeah, and there were no dissents
2 to the final report or to the rules that were recommended.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. I hadn't heard
4 any, but that's terrific. That's great. Buddy, anything
5 out there in the weeds? Is this controversial that you've
6 heard? You're the one with the ear to the ground.

7 MR. LOW: Everything he's said is right.
8 I've known him from for a long time. He's from East Texas,
9 so it's gospel. Let's go on.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's good.
11 Anybody else picked up on any controversy with respect to
12 this? Okay. One final question, on 16.11(a) where you
13 say, "The additional resources provided shall be paid by
14 the state, may not be taxed against any party in the case,"
15 what about the situation where the parties agreed to be
16 taxed or charged in some way? Justice Hecht many years ago
17 had an experience with a nuclear power case with Roy Minton
18 and former Chief Justice Hill where the parties actually
19 built a facility to try this massive case.

20 MS. BARON: I worked on that.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But they paid for it.
22 Yeah, Pam.

23 MS. BARON: I worked on that at Graves
24 Dougherty.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It didn't come out of your

1 pocket, did it?

2 MS. BARON: No, fortunately not.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Money was going into your
4 pocket, not out of it. But would this preclude that?

5 MR. HILE: Yes, and that comes specifically
6 from the statute. There was a short discussion about that,
7 but, you know, when the -- that language is from the
8 statute, so --

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But, Chip, it
10 wouldn't preclude them from doing that again, just outside
11 of this process.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Just outside of the
13 process --

14 MR. HILE: That's right.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- go to the trial court
16 and say we need to --

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- an airplane hangar for
19 a courtroom.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, we're
21 just not going to use -- we're not going to JCAR.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

23 MR. HILE: And with no funding I find it --
24 why would you go to JCAR when you have funding, I mean,
25 unless you're in dire straits, the process is going to

1 probably revert back to the mean, which is going to be the
2 presiding judge can provide something.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger had his hand up
4 first, Frank, and then you. Richard.

5 MR. ORSINGER: I just wanted to note that one
6 of the task force members was Judge Barbara Walther, who
7 was the trial court judge presiding over the Latter Day
8 Saints provision where they had hundreds of children that
9 were removed from home and put in temporary foster care,
10 and so I would assume that that's the kind of situation
11 that might -- this might be suited for --

12 MR. HILE: True.

13 MR. ORSINGER: -- and that her experience
14 with that might have been a valuable resource.

15 MR. HILE: In fact, the very first meeting I
16 asked Barbara to lay out what happened in that case and
17 what the needs were in that case so we could kind of get a
18 grasp of what you actually may be talking about, and I
19 think the most instructive thing she talked about was the
20 first meeting that they had they asked the district clerk
21 to come to Midland and sit down and bring all your
22 computers and let's figure out the docketing, and they
23 walked in with three typewriters, and she said, "I knew
24 right then that we had some problems." They didn't have a
25 single computer in the courthouse. But, yes, she did. I

1 think, you know, the use of -- you're talking about what
2 resources, it may be a case that involves a mineral dispute
3 in a small county. If you can have access to a
4 computerized electronic docket filing, that can
5 significantly advance the process, so, I mean, we
6 considered those kind of situations.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Great. Frank.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: 16.11(b) talks about
9 funding -- additional funding. It talks about the
10 possibility of getting funds from grants or donations. Are
11 we talking it could be private individuals or businesses or
12 nongovernmental organizations? Could they be funding this
13 thing?

14 MR. HILE: Frank, in the past they have.
15 Now, I will let Carl -- because he was involved in the
16 process with the FLDS, that was a discussion that you could
17 have that scenario develop. We were really talking more
18 about the grants coming through the Governor's office and
19 everything, but, Carl, you can --

20 MR. REYNOLDS: Yeah, the Governor's office
21 was one thing that happened in the FLDS case, was some
22 money flowing through there, but I have the independent
23 statutory authority to accept grants and donations to
24 advance the purposes of my office, and this would be one of
25 those. The restriction is that I can't get donations from

1 lawyers or law firms, so --

2 MR. GILSTRAP: But if XYZ corporation felt
3 that prosecuting or not prosecuting these cases was in its
4 interest, they could come with some money?

5 MR. REYNOLDS: Well, conceivably. I think we
6 would have to be careful not to create a stinky situation,
7 but there is at least the potential for getting donations
8 to do this or other things that my office does.

9 MR. HILE: Frank, that was an issue that was,
10 you know, discussed at length. There were concerns that
11 private money could influence the process, and I think at
12 the end of the day we said, well, you know, OCA has got to
13 exercise discretion in this process of not taking funds
14 that may be used for that purpose.

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Or particularly maybe, you
16 know, it might be easier to take funds if it's an unpopular
17 thing.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: The statute says, "The costs
20 shall be paid by the state." Section 74.235, page 101 of
21 the handout, "The cost of additional resources provided for
22 a case under this subchapter shall be paid for by the
23 state."

24 MR. REYNOLDS: Once I get funds it's the
25 state's money at that point.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Doesn't it say it, "It shall
2 be paid by appropriations"?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. I mean,
5 so donate it to the state and flag it for JCAR. The only
6 concern I would have is if they could flag it for a
7 particular case.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If they give it
10 to JCAR and JCAR committee is making the decision, I'm not
11 so concerned. They can't say, "Here's a bunch of money
12 that we want you to put into this particular case."

13 The second question or point is we all just
14 heard there's no money there, but lest some judge out there
15 who is religiously reading the new rules thinks it's
16 Christmas might we not put a comment that somewhat
17 euphemistically allows them to check for to see if at least
18 any money before they go through this process.

19 MR. HILE: We probably should. And that
20 should be with a directive. Once you have an
21 implementation through y'all's process, I would think that
22 then we need to do that so you don't go through a process
23 for nothing.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right. And is
25 there any -- is there somebody you can check with now that

1 you can identify in the comment? If not, could you make a
2 comment that says it's subject to appropriations or
3 something? The best would be if there's a way for judges
4 to first find out if there's even any money there before
5 they go through it.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

7 MR. HILE: And I think that's the reason for
8 using the presiding judge as a gatekeeper in that
9 process --

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, that's
11 true.

12 MR. HILE: -- is that he is going to be most
13 knowledgeable about the access to funding and the level. I
14 mean, if you're coming -- even if you get \$250,000, I don't
15 know whether that would have been sufficient to really
16 address all the needs in the FLDS cases.

17 MR. REYNOLDS: It would have, actually.

18 MR. HILE: Okay.

19 MR. REYNOLDS: At least from the court's
20 standpoint. The Family and Protective Services sank
21 millions into that case, but it was not our problem.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other general
23 comments? Yeah, Professor Carlson.

24 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Are there any other
25 states that are using this type of vehicle for funding

1 cases?

2 MR. HILE: I'm not aware of a formalized
3 process like this, no.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other general
5 comments? Okay. Let's quickly go through Rule 16 here.
6 Anybody have any comments on 16.1? This, I believe you
7 said, Dickie, comes pretty much straight out of the
8 statute?

9 MR. HILE: It does, and the only exception
10 being in (c), little (2), grants for local court
11 improvement under section 72.029 of Texas Government Code.
12 Carl has situations where he may have grants that would not
13 be within the JCAR, and that was just simply to say that
14 they wouldn't be subject to the rule. That's the only
15 change.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. Any
17 comments about 16.2? Again, did this come out of the
18 statute or was --

19 MR. HILE: No, the JCAR clerk, of course, is
20 something we developed. The presiding officer is straight
21 from the statute as well as the presiding judge. Trial
22 court, we had a little question about that. If you look,
23 it says in (e), "Trial court means the judge of the court
24 in which a case is filed or assigned." We talked about
25 filing and then, of course, you always come back to Travis

1 and to Bexar and to Tom Green, those counties that have
2 that docket where it's really not assigned or it's not
3 filed in a particular court; and we discussed, well, should
4 we actually set the process here of saying how that's going
5 to be decided; and at the end of the day we said, look, let
6 them decide under their local rules how they're going to
7 decide who makes that request rather than us trying to
8 decide it on their behalf.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So that's why you have
10 "filed or assigned"?

11 MR. HILE: "Or assigned," right, hopefully to
12 address that issue.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Gene.

14 MR. STORIE: Sorry to back up, but I was
15 going to suggest in 16.1(c) that the statutory references
16 be consistent in form.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Say that again, Gene. I'm
18 sorry.

19 MR. STORIE: That in 16.1(c) --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

21 MR. STORIE: That the statutory references be
22 consistent in form. Texas Government Code in one. In (2)
23 and sub (3) there is not a code reference. In sub (4) it
24 just says "Government Code."

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great point, thanks. All

1 right. Anything else on those two subdivisions? How about
2 16.3? Oh, I'm sorry. Judge Christopher.

3 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I'm sorry, I
4 missed the comment on 16.2. I don't see "presiding
5 officer" used anywhere else in the rule, 16.2(c). It's
6 just a minor comment, and then on 16.3, is the JCAR clerk
7 actually filing or just accepting these things?

8 MR. HILE: Accepting.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: All right.
10 Because you have "filed" there in (b), and I would put
11 16.12 under here rather than as a standalone provision
12 because those are all the duties of OCA.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thank you.
14 Anything else on 16.3? All right. 16.4. Any comments on
15 16.4? Considerations?

16 MR. HILE: That is a verbatim restatement of
17 the statute.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Verbatim from the statute.
19 So even if there were comments, we would have to reject
20 them.

21 MR. HILE: I think you've got the latitude
22 somewhere, but I don't know.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 16.5.

24 MR. HILE: That, again, is a verbatim
25 restatement.

1 MR. BOYD: That -- I'm sorry.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Jeff.

3 MR. BOYD: Just formatwise, 16.4 has a sub
4 (a) but no sub (b). Is that --

5 MR. HILE: We eliminated a (b). Okay. Thank
6 you, Jeff.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that should be
8 reformatted. Good point. Okay. Anything in 16.5? 16.6?
9 Yeah, Sarah.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Use of the word
11 "retired judge," I'm very sensitive to this these days.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Why would that be?

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That it's not used
14 consistently in the statutes, and I don't know the sense in
15 which it's used here.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're talking about
17 16.5(a) that uses the phrase "the assignment of an active
18 or retired judge." And I guess there are judges who --

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: There are judges who
20 are former judges who have not retired.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Richard.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: Is 16.5(a) an exact quote
23 from the statute?

24 MR. HILE: I believe so.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I was looking quickly, and I

1 couldn't find it quickly.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, how would you fix
3 or how would you supplement?

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'd have to look at
5 the statute.

6 MR. PERDUE: The problem is the "former" and
7 "retired."

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right. Because the
9 statutes aren't consistent.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And there's a lot of
12 confusion about it.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Couldn't we
14 just say "another qualifying judge"?

15 MR. PERDUE: Couldn't you add "former"?

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: You could add
17 "former," but I'm not sure the Legislature intended that.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Former is someone that was
19 voted out of office; is that right, Sarah?

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No.

21 MR. ORSINGER: No. What is the judge who was
22 voted out of office?

23 MR. REYNOLDS: There's no special term.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: There's no special
25 term. They're just not eligible to do certain things, or

1 they are subject to strikes; isn't that right?

2 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: It's someone who's
3 got enough years to sit as an assigned judge, but has not
4 chosen to be on retirement yet.

5 MR. HILE: It's on page -- well, and the
6 statute would be 74.254 --

7 MR. MUNZINGER: I found it.

8 MR. HILE: Okay.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 74 point what?

10 MR. HILE: 74.254(d).

11 MR. ORSINGER: And this is verbatim?

12 MR. HILE: Yes.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: My hunch is that the
14 Legislature did intend for former judges who are not
15 drawing retirement to be eligible, just because they're
16 eligible to be assigned in a case generally, but I think
17 that needs to be made clear in here. The only way the
18 Legislature can use it inconsistently and it still have
19 meaning, which is what they've done, is they define it in
20 the chapter or subchapter in which it's used.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great point.

22 MR. HILE: So it might include as a
23 definition.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, either a definition
25 or a comment. Sarah, would a comment suffice?

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I think a definition
2 would be --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The definition would be
4 preferable.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- preferable. Just
6 me.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point. Yeah,
8 Justice Bland.

9 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I think since the
10 statute says "active or retired," they didn't intend to
11 include former, and we should just leave it the way that
12 the task force has it, which tracks the language of the
13 statute.

14 MR. HILE: The Legislature has been known to
15 be very -- you know, this has been an issue that's been
16 over there a number of times, and I don't remember during
17 the debate whether that issue was brought up, to be
18 truthful.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm assuming, but I
20 may be assuming incorrectly, that "retired" is not defined
21 anywhere in this chapter or subchapter.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't see it, unless
23 somebody else does.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm talking about
25 the chapter or subchapter, not just the section.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not the bill.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It makes me no
3 difference. I just think it should be clarified.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Noted. Anything
5 else about 16.5? Okay. 16.6? Where did this language
6 come from, Dickie?

7 MR. HILE: Part of it I think came from the
8 statute. Let me just -- this is not verbatim from the
9 statute, though, as I recall.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any comments about
11 16.6? Yes, Sarah.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Is there a noun
13 missing from subpart (1)?

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: (a)(1).

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Subpart (1) could be written
17 better.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: "Involve," noun,
19 "that justify additional judicial resources." There just
20 is a noun missing.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Noun missing.

22 MR. BOYD: "Considerations" is the noun.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: "Considerations" is the noun,
24 but certainly (1) could be written better. I don't know
25 what that means.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I don't either.

2 MR. BOYD: "Considerations that justify
3 additional judicial resources."

4 MR. HILE: Again, I think that was to refer
5 back to 16.4, which is the considerations that are set
6 forth in the statute.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Other comments
8 about 16.6? Frank, did you have your hand up for the same
9 thing?

10 MR. GILSTRAP: No, that was same thing, yeah.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Sarah.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm a little
13 uncomfortable with the use of the "will" in (a)(2). I
14 would not be comfortable as an attorney basically
15 guaranteeing that additional resources will promote the
16 just and efficient conduct of a case. I would like to say
17 "are likely to," "would tend to," but "will" is definitive.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Other comments
19 about 16.6? Yeah, Sarah.

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Same concern with
21 the use of "should" in (a)(3).

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And what would you
23 substitute for "should"?

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Giving a court a
25 deadline is foreign to me.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It shouldn't be anymore.

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: "Are needed."

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: "Are needed."

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah. All right.
5 Carl.

6 MR. HAMILTON: Just the terminology in
7 16.6(c), "on the trial court's own motion," courts don't
8 make motions. "Court's own initiative" or something like
9 that.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That's the new
11 modern Brian Garner phrase.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually, it's just to
13 say "own" now.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Oh, we don't even
15 say "On its own initiative"?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, we just say "own."

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Own it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What else about
19 16.6? Sarah.

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Sorry.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's probably just
23 me, but (b), "may request that a case be designated as
24 requiring additional resources," is there not some way to
25 define that? It's just a little awkward. You know, like

1 in Bexar County if you get certified as a complex case then
2 you can have a judge assigned to your case. Could we think
3 of a shorthand way of saying an additional resource case,
4 maybe without -- maybe it's just me.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, not
6 complex case, because that raises the whole -- that raises
7 our --

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm not
9 suggesting --

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- because it
11 suggests that all the other cases aren't.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm not suggesting
13 complex case. It's just that "designated" usually has a
14 noun after it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "A resource
17 intensive."

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger, do you have an
19 answer to this?

20 MR. ORSINGER: No, I have a different one.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that's a good
22 point. What's yours, Richard?

23 MR. ORSINGER: On subdivision (d) I'm curious
24 about the concept of the court issuing an order rather than
25 a finding or something, because the trial judge really, of

1 course, has no authority to order anything about this.
2 Really, it's just a request, and so I don't know whether
3 we're asking the court to issue an order or whether we're
4 asking the court to issue a request or a finding. To me I
5 think it's more appropriate to call it a finding and not an
6 order because you're not really ordering anybody.

7 MR. HILE: And at one time we did use the
8 term -- at one time it was "request," and then but you're
9 probably finding, issue findings.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I mean, the question
11 that occurs to me is who are they ordering to do what if
12 it's an order?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. They don't have the
14 authority to order anybody to do anything.

15 MR. ORSINGER: That's why I think either "a
16 request" or "a finding" would be a better way to say it.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Sarah.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In (c), second line,
19 "shall," I don't know where we are now with "shall" and
20 "must" and "may," but we're somewhere and --

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge
23 Yelenosky.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And we don't
25 really mean "shall," do we? Somebody files a motion

1 saying, "Judge, we think you need additional resources,"
2 and the judge sits on it because he thinks it's -- or she
3 thinks it's ridiculous, why should I have to rule on it? I
4 mean, right?

5 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: If I don't want to
6 beg.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If I don't want
8 to beg, why should I have to sign an order saying "denied"?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I would suggest that
11 the requester is entitled to an answer one way or the
12 other, but --

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, you're ridiculous.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what Judge
16 Yelenosky would tell you.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In the third line,
19 discomfort similar to what I previously stated with
20 "will." "The trial court guaranteeing that will require
21 additional resources" when actually it could settle
22 tomorrow and it won't require any resources.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: The reason I
25 think it's different from any other request is because it's

1 not an adjudication of anything between the parties. It's
2 a suggestion to the court you might need additional
3 resources, and so maybe it ties back in with what Richard's
4 saying, which is this doesn't end up in an order at all, so
5 I'm asking the judge to enter a finding or I'm asking the
6 judge to ask, you know, is a little different from saying,
7 "I filed a motion to which I'm entitled to an order."

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the way this
9 sentence reads, it says, "The trial court shall" -- it
10 could be "must" -- "determine whether the case will require
11 additional resources to ensure efficient judicial
12 management." So that leaves it open, I guess, for you to
13 say, Sarah, "No, we're not going to do that because it
14 doesn't need it." Right?

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Yeah. I don't -- I
16 don't understand -- whether it adjudicates an issue between
17 the parties to me is irrelevant. A party has made a
18 request, and I guess to me it's just common courtesy
19 that --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pursuant to a statute.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Pursuant to a
22 statute that was enacted by the Legislature that we answer.
23 Whether it's "yes" or "no," just answer.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That makes sense. Judge
25 Christopher.

1 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: You know, I
2 think we should answer it, and we might want to think about
3 -- even though I know we're going to put a comment in here
4 about we have no money, we might want to think about
5 letting a judge issue such a request even before we have
6 money so that we get a body of knowledge that we could then
7 present to the Legislature and say, "We would sure like
8 funding." Just an idea.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: The last sentence in part (c),
11 I mean, I know what it says, but there's got to be a
12 simpler way to say it. I mean, you could say, "In making
13 this determination the trial court may direct the attorneys
14 and parties to appear for a conference and in its
15 discretion conduct an evidentiary hearing."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm trying to think of why
17 the trial court would not believe it had authority to do
18 that.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. Yeah. I mean, without
20 saying it.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Without saying it. Okay.
22 Yeah, Justice Patterson.

23 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Just before we
24 leave (a)(2), I think that it's fair to ask the parties to
25 state that it will promote the just and efficient conduct.

1 We're not -- I think "promote" is the correct word. We're
2 not saying "will achieve," but that there should be some
3 representation as to the efficacy of the reason behind the
4 motion, so I think that's a fair statement.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What else? 16.6
6 going once. Justice Gray.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, I don't know
8 exactly where y'all came out on (d)(1), whether or not
9 y'all were going to do something with a finding or
10 something instead of an order, but historically I thought
11 courts rendered, clerks enter, and in this context if
12 you're going to do a finding, I would prefer "make a
13 finding" instead of "enter a finding."

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl.

15 MR. HAMILTON: I'm not sure it's wise under
16 (d)(2) to put an address in there which may change. We
17 don't usually do that on filing with the clerk and give the
18 clerk's address or something.

19 MR. HILE: That came from Rule 12, I think.
20 I think that's the language which is in the --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's in Rule 12?

22 MR. HILE: -- Rule 12 about the judicial
23 records.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But we didn't do it.

25 MR. ORSINGER: This is Administrative Rule

1 12, you're talking about?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You could find
3 it.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Maybe we did do it. Who
5 knows. Okay. What else?

6 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe you should refer to that
7 administrative rule in case the address changes.

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm sorry, what did
9 you say?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He's just babbling.

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Richard, doesn't
12 ever just babble. He frequently makes very good points.
13 What were you saying, Richard?

14 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe they should cross-refer
15 to the administrative rule so that if there is a change the
16 administrative rule could be changed and everything else
17 that refers to it will automatically follow through.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Just a point of
19 grammar, in (d)(1) describing the nature of -- I'm assuming
20 what is meant is "Describe the nature of the case and
21 identify the conditions that justify the additional
22 resources and the specific additional resources that are
23 needed."

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Frank.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: One could say the court

1 should -- "The judge should describe the nature of the case
2 and state what additional resources are needed and why."

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Yeah. Okay. What
4 else? 16.6 going twice. Professor Carlson.

5 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I guess just 16.6(e)
6 needs to be changed however we change (d), to "request" or
7 "order" or whatever.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

9 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: (d)(3) has the word
10 "order" in it, too.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And --

13 MR. GILSTRAP: So does 16.7 has "order" in
14 it.

15 MR. LOW: We're not there yet.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's just me and
18 grammar. "Notification," what we're really talking about
19 is a notice. Notice to trial court of action. I'm not
20 trying to say what it should be exactly, but it's notice to
21 the trial court of action on the request.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Yeah, the caption,
23 if that's what it is, is a little misleading. Okay. Yeah,
24 Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: The notice, "JCAR clerk or the

1 presiding judge of the district," is that -- that would be
2 the local presiding judge of that district, and how does
3 that judge get that information? From the clerk or --

4 MS. SECCO: In (d)(3).

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: (d)(3).

6 MS. SECCO: In (d)(3), the previous
7 provision.

8 MR. ORSINGER: But I think Carl's talking
9 about a local presiding judge as opposed from a regional
10 presiding judge, aren't you, Carl?

11 MR. HAMILTON: No, it says "administrative
12 judicial region." "Submit a copy of the order."

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Where are you, Carl?

14 MR. HAMILTON: I'm on (e).

15 MR. HILE: On the bottom.

16 MR. HAMILTON: The order in (d) comes from
17 the trial judge, and he submits a copy of that to the
18 presiding judge. It goes to JCAR and then within 15
19 days JCAR clerk or the presiding judge provides notice to
20 the trial court. Where does the presiding judge get the
21 information from?

22 MR. HILE: The presiding judge is the
23 gatekeeper. If he has allotted resources he can act
24 initially under the rules and say -- he may provide the
25 visiting judge. If it's not something that he has within

1 his power then he refers to the JCAR committee.

2 MR. HAMILTON: Okay. So that means that if
3 he makes the decision he tells the trial court, but if JCAR
4 makes it, they tell the trial court.

5 MR. HILE: Right. Right.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge
7 Christopher. Justice Christopher.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I just think
9 (e) is unnecessary and kind of overcomplicated, that JCAR
10 is going to give a 15-day, you know, status report on your
11 motion, you know, even to tell you, "Well, no one's met
12 yet." I mean, you send it to them, you hope to hear from
13 them. If you don't hear from them, you call. I mean, we
14 just don't have to put in this artificial time deadline.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We could put in a
16 rule that just says "call me or I can call you."

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Call. Call.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Peeples.

19 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I realize it may
20 come straight out of the statute, but it seems kind of
21 weird to -- the only resource the presiding judge has is
22 the ability to assign a visiting judge. There's no money
23 to help fund this kind of stuff, but there's already a
24 procedure for the trial judge to ask for that, and so to
25 have -- I mean, that exists even without this, and so to

1 add that in here it just seems strange to me.

2 MR. HILE: Well, and there was some
3 discussion about that, because if the request is made
4 today -- or if the rules are implemented and the request is
5 made, is it made under JCAR or is it made under his
6 inherent powers to appoint the -- a visiting judge, and we
7 -- at the end of the day I think we went with the statutory
8 language, but I do think we discussed that, you know, right
9 now if I was going to make a request, I would say, "I'm not
10 asking this under JCAR, just would you send me a visiting
11 judge?" Because he would have the authority in one and he
12 may not have the authority in the other.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Peeples.

14 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: If you've got to
15 start with the trial court, it's got to go through the
16 trial court, if all the trial court wants is a visiting
17 judge, she is going to make a phone call to the presiding
18 judge and say, "I need one." Nobody will do all of this.
19 If you want resources, by definition you want more than the
20 presiding judge can give you, and you'll use this, and so I
21 just see no reason to have the "I need a visiting judge"
22 procedure, which already exists, put into this where it
23 doesn't advance the ball.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

25 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And sort of related

1 to that, I don't understand why 16.6(e) talks about the
2 presiding judge of the effective administrative judicial
3 region providing notice when we don't get to the presiding
4 judge being able to decide this request until 16.7. You
5 see what I mean? That -- that "or" clause in the, one,
6 two, three, fourth, and fifth lines doesn't yet have a
7 context to which it would relate.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How would you fix that?

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, I think part
10 of this will become more clear when we get the order part
11 out of it, because I think that's kind of confusing, but we
12 got a request, and that request is going to go to the trial
13 judge, and the trial judge is going to give a copy of the
14 request to the presiding judge. At that point either the
15 trial judge or the presiding judge can make a request for
16 additional resources; is that correct?

17 MR. HILE: Well, the trial judge has
18 already -- when he sends the request to the presiding judge
19 then that also encompasses the request to the -- that would
20 be going to JCAR, and the presiding judge would make the
21 determination, and it is inconsistent with, you know, he
22 already has the power to send that visiting judge, but
23 that's -- and I'm not -- that was the only power that I
24 could determine that exists, but -- or then he makes the
25 decision and sends it to the full committee.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right, but I'm just
2 talking about the sequence.

3 MR. HILE: Okay.

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: What would fix this
5 for me is if we stayed -- if we're going to have a
6 chronological sequence to this rule, let's stay in the
7 chronology, and what the last three lines of (e) does is
8 jump ahead of section 16.7(a).

9 MR. REYNOLDS: Could I clarify that, Dickie?
10 I think it's not meant to. I think this was sort of a
11 courtesy provision that was put in to say somebody should
12 answer this judge within 15 days even if the answer is "We
13 got it and we're working on it," "We don't have any money,"
14 or whatever it is, but before -- possibly before a decision
15 has actually been made someone should get back to the trial
16 judge and let him know what's going on, and that was the
17 idea. It's not really as out of sequence as it appears.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But we're talking
19 about action.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

21 MR. HAMILTON: Why do we call this an order
22 under (d)? It's really just a request, isn't it?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's -- findings,
24 request, whatever.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Sort of confusing to call it

1 an "order."

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think we have
3 concluded that maybe that ought to be changed.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anything else? Justice
5 Peeples.

6 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Dickie, as I
7 understand this, you've got two gatekeepers. If the trial
8 court says "no," it ends, right?

9 MR. HILE: That's the end. Right.

10 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And the presiding
11 judge, if the trial court says "yes" and the presiding
12 judge says "no," it ends right there?

13 MR. HILE: Right.

14 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And so before it
15 gets to the JCAR, the trial court and the presiding judge
16 both have to say "yes." Now, I'm just wondering why -- I
17 can understand why the trial judge would have to be
18 consulted, but if the presiding judge is part of the JCAR
19 why should the individual have that veto power before it
20 can get to the JCAR? I mean, is there a reason?

21 MR. HILE: It was really looking at the
22 statute and trying to discern from the statute. The
23 statute basically keeps that gatekeeper function in there,
24 and we debated that, you know. At one time we discussed a
25 different proposal that would have not allowed that. He

1 would have gone basically through the full committee.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, sort of
4 the converse of what Sarah was saying, understanding that,
5 then under (d), why do we send it -- or why does the trial
6 judge send it to JCAR at the same time he or she sends it
7 to the presiding judge if JCAR can't do anything until the
8 presiding judge and if the presiding judge blesses it, so
9 why doesn't (d) just say -- (d) not say, part (2), (d)(2),
10 "Forward it to the JCAR clerk," because it may be a
11 nullity, and just leave in "send it to the presiding judge"
12 and go in stairstep fashion and then if he or she approves
13 it then it goes to JCAR because that's the only
14 circumstance --

15 MR. HILE: Well, I wanted it to go to
16 the JCAR clerk, so you had some type of -- you know, at one
17 time the discussion was do it exactly that, send it to the
18 presiding judge, and then you've got nine presiding judges
19 who are basically the filing clerk for those processes, and
20 I wanted a unified process for at least filing. Now, your
21 question could be the JCAR clerk could sit on it until the
22 presiding judge --

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, they have
24 to.

25 MR. HILE: Yeah.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And, I mean, it
2 seems to me we're creating a paper trail. I understand
3 what Tracy said about maybe it's good to create a paper
4 trail to show demand, but other than that we're creating
5 all this procedure which is essentially at the discretion,
6 complete discretion, of the trial judge or the presiding
7 judge, and to me why create a procedure when there's no
8 review?

9 MR. LOW: Was the idea to give them notice
10 that it may be coming?

11 MR. HILE: Well, and it was to give them
12 notice of what type of request for -- I mean, if you have a
13 committee, the thought was the committee needs to know
14 generically what type of requests are being filed. Now,
15 the presiding judge may have said, "No, I don't think this
16 particular court needs that," but we were wanting to say
17 that at least within JCAR they should have some global
18 understanding of what requests are being filed and what
19 types of resources are being sought.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And maybe for
21 that purpose, but essentially what's been created is the
22 Legislature has said we might put some money in some day,
23 we're creating a board that will decide how that money's to
24 get spent, and the only other thing that seems to need to
25 be done is to tell trial judges who they're supposed to ask

1 and tell presiding judges who they're supposed to ask, and
2 you know, the rest of it sounds like it would be created if
3 you had an adversarial question, but you don't.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam.

5 MS. BARON: From what I'm hearing it seems
6 like the point of stopping at the presiding judge level is
7 that it's possible the presiding judge could dispense the
8 remedy that the trial court wants, but what I'm hearing
9 from Judge Peeples and from others is that the trial
10 court -- the presiding judge can only appoint a visiting
11 judge, which that administrative judge can do already, has
12 no other resources to dispense, so if you want a visiting
13 judge, you can ask for it now. You don't need to go
14 through this process, so I don't think that the presiding
15 judge really has anything to dispense, so you might as well
16 skip that step.

17 MR. HILE: There is one benefit I think,
18 though, in that process. I think that presiding judge is
19 the most knowledgeable about that court and probably its
20 needs, and that was the discussion. You still by going
21 through that gatekeeper fashion he may say, you know, "I've
22 got two requests. This court is in need of it, and this
23 one's not," so, I mean --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with Judge Yelenosky

1 about subsection (e). You have a situation where the trial
2 judge says, okay, I think I need additional resources, and
3 he sends it to the presiding administrative judge. The way
4 this is drafted the JCAR has to respond within 15 days, but
5 the administrative judge may not have approved it yet.
6 You're imposing an obligation, it seems to me, on the JCAR
7 where the administrative judge has to act. It takes two to
8 make the -- to get the resources, and that's the trial
9 judge and the administrative presiding judge, but here
10 you've got a duty for the clerk to do things, even though
11 the presiding judge hasn't acted. I think there's a break
12 in the sequence there. I agree with Judge Yelenosky.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

14 MR. LOW: But did they mean order of the
15 presiding judge? In other words, 15 days after order of
16 the presiding judge, and --

17 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but it comes right
18 after subsection (d), which talks about the trial court.
19 It's --

20 MR. LOW: I understand.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: -- confusing.

22 MR. LOW: But that would be corrected if it's
23 order of the trial judge, and back to another point that's
24 raised, a presiding judge is additional judicial resource,
25 and if you didn't include it here, they might not even

1 think of that as that. I mean, you can do it otherwise,
2 but if it's not included, I mean, that is an additional
3 judicial resource.

4 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: You know, Chip --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on. Eduardo.

6 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Well, it just seems to me
7 like the filing with the clerk could be held to the
8 presiding judge to spur him on to make a decision about
9 whether or not to continue, and to me all the clerk has to
10 do is say, "We received your request, it's in the hands of
11 the presiding judge, and we'll notify you when the decision
12 is made." That letter will go to -- a copy to the
13 presiding judge, and he'll know that it's on the front
14 burner or back burner or somebody's burner, and he needs to
15 do something.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's on a burner. Justice
17 Peeples.

18 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The more I think
19 about it, in light of this discussion, there are 450 some
20 odd trial judges -- district judges with the authority, if
21 we don't have the PJ in the middle, the authority to go
22 straight to the JCAR, and I think it probably is a good
23 thing to have someone who can say, "Slow down, let's talk
24 about this. Let's see if there's some other way to get
25 what you want" rather than having 450 people with the right

1 to go straight to this. That would probably be a good
2 idea.

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: 454.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 454, to be precise. Not
5 to put too fine a point on it.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I think Carl has
7 just answered my question about the former judges.
8 74.253(e) on page 101. That is the statutory reference to
9 former judges who were defeated being subject to an
10 objection if they were assigned to sit, so by saying they
11 are not eligible I think the Legislature has used "retired"
12 to mean -- to include former judges who were not defeated
13 at their last election. You see what I mean?

14 MR. HILE: Uh-huh. Uh-huh.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

16 MR. LOW: It reminds me of something Justice
17 Scalia told me. He said if they don't say it then it
18 doesn't mean anything else. It means what it says. That's
19 what -- they didn't include that, whatever they -- you
20 don't try to reach their intent when they say something
21 plainly.

22 MR. HILE: Chip?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Dickie.

24 MR. HILE: We discussed having a deadline
25 that the presiding judge had to take action by, the

1 committee had to take action by, and at the end of the day
2 we said knowing the limited resources, you don't want to
3 deny this. It may very well be we're going to sit on it.
4 We've got three competing deals in front of us, and we're
5 going to have to figure out which one of those is the most
6 needy and which one of those should get the money, and that
7 was the reason, but at the same time we wanted the trial
8 court to at least get some idea, somebody to respond and
9 say, "It's still under consideration."

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go to 16.8.
11 I'm sorry, 16.7. We haven't finished with that yet. Any
12 comments on 16.7?

13 MR. ORSINGER: Chip?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, Richard.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Is there a possibility that
16 there may be more additional resources made available to
17 the presiding judge than presently exists, and if that is
18 true then perhaps we should use a general term, but if it's
19 never expected that the presiding judges will have any
20 resources beyond appointing a substitute judge then maybe
21 we should mention appointing substitute judge rather than
22 this vague concept.

23 MR. HILE: I don't know what the legislative
24 thought processes were on that, to be truthful, Richard,
25 whether they envisioned that this might be something we're

1 going to expand on.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, and I don't think it
3 is limited, Richard, to --

4 MR. ORSINGER: It isn't? Well, I thought
5 that it was discussed that it was. Are there any open
6 appropriations that would give OCA the authority to
7 selectively provide resources to presiding judges or --

8 MR. REYNOLDS: No. We don't even handle the
9 visiting judge money. It goes through the comptroller's
10 office.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That wasn't the point. At
12 least maybe I misunderstood your question.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But the statute and the
15 implementing rule here has a whole bunch of things that can
16 be done if there's funding.

17 MR. ORSINGER: By the presiding judge or only
18 by the JCAR?

19 MS. SECCO: By the presiding judge. That
20 language is directly from the statute.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It says the presiding
22 judge and the JCAR.

23 MR. ORSINGER: So, for example, name one
24 thing besides appointing a substitute judge that a
25 presiding judge can do without the assistance of the JCAR.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm not sure.

2 MR. HILE: I think the only thing right now
3 is what Judge Peeples says, that he can send a visiting
4 judge. That's the only thing I'm aware of.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm looking at the
7 statute on page 100. It's 74.254(d), as in dog. It only
8 references the committee making additional resources
9 available.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11 MR. ORSINGER: So what my suggestion is,
12 rather than use this oblique phrase "resources previously
13 allotted to the presiding judge" when we mean appointing a
14 substitute judge. Maybe we should say that the presiding
15 judge can appoint a substitute judge or if he feels like
16 more is required then he can go to JCAR.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I guess that then is
18 something we should talk about. I don't think you should
19 have to go through this process to get a visiting judge
20 appointed by your presiding judge. As Judge Peeples was
21 saying, that's just a phone call.

22 MR. REYNOLDS: That's not the intent. That's
23 not the intent that they would have to go through this.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa.

25 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Then I think we

1 ought to --

2 MS. SECCO: Page 99 --

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- say that.

4 MS. SECCO: -- of the statute specifically
5 says that "If a presiding judge of the administrative
6 judicial region agrees that, in accordance with the rules
7 adopted by the Supreme Court, the case will require
8 additional resources, the presiding judge shall use
9 resources previously allotted to the presiding judge or
10 submit a request for specific additional resources
11 to JCAR."

12 MR. HILE: Yeah, we were pretty well locked
13 in.

14 MS. SECCO: Right. So it's not --

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's not a joint
16 thing, though. It's --

17 MR. REYNOLDS: Could I chime in? There might
18 be a reason why that's so oddly worded. There used to be
19 in this bill a provision that would have allowed the
20 presiding judges to employ staff attorneys with the express
21 idea that occasionally a trial court judge out there in the
22 hinterland needs a staff attorney, so we would have a covey
23 of staff attorneys like we have visiting judges that the
24 presiding judges could dispatch when needed. So those
25 provisions were side by side in this bill for a long time.

1 The Governor's office asked us to take that part of the
2 bill out and -- but nothing ever changed in this part, and
3 it just now occurred to me that maybe that's what that's
4 about.

5 MR. ORSINGER: So in the next session they
6 may have more resources.

7 MR. REYNOLDS: They may. I really think
8 that's a promising idea for our court system that so far
9 we're not getting.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a great point.

11 MR. LOW: Richard, if they did --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Eduardo.

13 MR. RODRIGUEZ: I mean, is there anything in
14 the statute that prohibits the court, the Supreme Court,
15 for instance, to try and seek some public funding through
16 some foundation that might fund as, you know, lawyers that
17 can -- staff attorneys that can then be sent to assist in
18 trials such as you may have like in -- when a hurricane
19 comes or as a result of a catastrophe? I mean, is that
20 prohibited in the statute from going to a foundation -- a
21 public foundation to seek funds to assist the justice
22 system?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I wouldn't think so, no.

24 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Well, then, I mean, those are
25 extra resources that could possibly be used by this

1 committee should that occur.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Great. Good point,
3 Eduardo. Anything more on 16.7? Yeah, Professor Carlson.

4 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I had two things I wanted
5 to raise. One, Justice Peeples, you were talking about
6 district courts, but I see this also applies to statutory
7 county courts and probate courts.

8 MR. HILE: Yes.

9 PROFESSOR CARLSON: And was that part of the
10 statute, or where did that come from, if you know?

11 MR. REYNOLDS: It's not part -- may I help
12 with that? It's not part of the statute, but the statute
13 says what it applies to, and it applies to cases that come
14 up before county court at law judges.

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Okay. And the second
16 thing, I noticed looking at the statute that, again,
17 responding to Judge Peeples, it does require that the
18 presiding judge sign off as the gatekeeper before it goes
19 further.

20 MR. HILE: Yeah, we debated that.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Where is that?

22 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Page 99, halfway down the
23 page after (c)(1).

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Do you have anything else,
25 Elaine?

1 PROFESSOR CARLSON: No.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Dorsaneo.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: After listening to
4 everybody about that 16.7(a)(1), "use resources previously
5 allotted," I mean, it wasn't -- I wasn't convinced that
6 that language ought to stay in here because if it meant
7 something before the legislation got modified that it no
8 longer means then people are going to try to figure out
9 what it means, and it doesn't really mean anything at this
10 point. It may mean something eventually.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But it is in the statute.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So what? It doesn't
13 mean anything in the statute either.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, not necessarily.

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: You could put "if any."

16 MR. HILE: The staff attorney was a big
17 issue, and that -- you know, in the discussions, and I've
18 forgot how many we requested. Was it three for each?

19 MR. REYNOLDS: Way back it was three for
20 each. We whittled it down to one apiece and then got rid
21 of it altogether.

22 MR. HILE: Yeah, but that was one of the
23 things that in the discussion with Judge Walther was the
24 fact that the greatest need she had was a staff attorney to
25 assist her in that FLDS case.

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It clearly doesn't mean
2 appoint a visiting judge, that you have to do that. It's
3 not about that.

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm not sure that's
5 right. Look at 74.253(d), as in Dogatopia, on page 100.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: What is Dogatopia?

7 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That's where my dogs
8 are today. "Additional resources the committee may make
9 available include the assignment of an active or retired
10 judge."

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Huh. Wrong again.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm not saying
13 that -- it sounds like an onerous procedure to get a
14 visiting judge to me.

15 MR. REYNOLDS: I think one reason for that is
16 in the FLDS case, which is the one thing that all of us had
17 in mind, that was one of the things that Judge Rucker was
18 helping Judge Walther with, was Judge Specia coming in as a
19 visiting judge. I think there were some others at one
20 point, so that was one of a sort of arsenal of things that
21 was in play.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Well, that
23 mystery's solved. Richard, and then Justice Gray.

24 MR. ORSINGER: The fact that probate judges
25 are included in this, if I understood under the statute, is

1 that right? Probate judges are included? Our definition
2 of trial court doesn't make it clear to me that probate
3 judges are included, but --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 18 probate judges, by the
5 way.

6 MR. ORSINGER: But the probate judges have
7 their own presiding judge system that are not part of the
8 administrative judge system, so what are we going to do
9 about a probate judge who makes his request to the emperor
10 of probate judges, and it's not one of the -- I think
11 they're very defensive about that.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Who would agree with
13 your classification.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I want to take a vote on
15 how many people other than you knew that they have their
16 own emperor.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Let me tell you something, the
18 probate judges and particularly the emperor of probate
19 judges, they are very sensitive about this issue. I mean,
20 if anyone around here knows better than I do, so I think
21 that their administrative protocols are to the presiding
22 judge over all of the probate judges, which wouldn't fit
23 with our geographical structure, and do we -- do we want to
24 do something about that before the probate judges get this
25 delivered to them as a rule?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great point. Thanks.
2 Justice Gray.

3 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Assuming this order
4 becomes a request and to be consistent with the JCAR, I
5 would suggest that RFAR would then be the appropriate
6 acronym, request for additional resources. Thank you, I'm
7 glad somebody got it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I got it anyway.

9 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I appreciate it. The
10 16.7 reiterates what the additional resources needs to be
11 for, so I think that just needs to be dropped, so this is
12 starting at the top of page five, "determination that a
13 case needs additional resources, the presiding judge
14 shall," and then you've got subsection (1); and then
15 subsection (2), if I'm reading this correctly, that refers
16 to a potential request made by the presiding judge, not the
17 trial court judge, and -- if I'm understanding that right.
18 Am I reading that correctly?

19 MR. HILE: I think that's correct.

20 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And so I think that a
21 better way to express that is if the presiding judge
22 believes that the additional resources are needed they can
23 either submit the request, the RFAR, or the modified
24 request, which would be their own request that they think
25 is needed for that specific case to JCAR.

1 MR. HAMILTON: That would be a MARLAR.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: This is getting out of
3 control. Buddy.

4 MR. LOW: But wouldn't the initial request be
5 a request, and wouldn't his request be a request? Either
6 one of them would be a request.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: They're both requests.

8 MR. LOW: That's all they say.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

10 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: With respect to
11 (c), we have the "filing" word in there instead, and I'm
12 not sure who's filing what since this is not really --
13 belongs in a file and then we have the problem of the
14 ruling by JCAR being an order now, and I'm not really sure
15 that that would be appropriate either.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Are we on 16.8 yet or --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I'm going to hold back.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Speaking of filing,
22 shouldn't these things have to be public records?

23 MR. HILE: Well, I think they are public
24 records when they go with --

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: When they go

1 to JCAR.

2 MR. HILE: Yeah.

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: So they are actually
4 filed in the case, and a copy goes to --

5 MR. HILE: I mean, I envisioned that a docket
6 would be there, and there would be a filing that would list
7 all of the pertinent actions in regard to a case or
8 request, what we would now call a request.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: So really just a
10 copy would go to the presiding judge or to the committee?
11 Because we're not going to send the record that's with the
12 clerk, that was filed with the clerk.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right? The motion.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, great point.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Just a picky point.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything else on
18 16.7? All right. Richard, go, with 16.8.

19 MR. ORSINGER: All right. I'm a little
20 concerned that 16.8 puts the duty to cooperate without
21 saying that it requires first the determination from JCAR
22 that additional resources are required, so I would propose
23 something along the lines of if the JCAR -- "If the JCAR
24 determined that additional resources are required then the
25 presiding judge and the Office of Court Administration

1 shall cooperate."

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything more on
3 16.8? 16.9? Is this statute language or is this --

4 MR. HILE: Yes, pretty much so.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comments on 16.9?
6 16.10.

7 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Back to 8.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Peeples.

9 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Dickie, does that
10 mean the original trial court still has jurisdiction? If
11 the original trial judge disagrees with something that this
12 new judge does, does he have jurisdiction to countermand?

13 MR. HILE: I don't think that we discussed
14 that, to be truthful. Let me see.

15 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And if -- the
16 filing of a motion certainly shouldn't take away
17 jurisdiction, but once another judge is on the case, if
18 that happens, that's a different matter. But this is just
19 a motion itself, it's not --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard
21 Munzinger.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: I was looking for the
23 16.9(b), as in boy. Did you say that was part of the
24 statute?

25 MR. HILE: I thought it was. I will have to

1 go back and look.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Yes. 74.256 on page
3 101.

4 MR. HILE: Yes.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: "No stay or
6 continuance pending determination."

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. 16.10.

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Wait a minute. I'm
9 sorry. I'm belated here. I understand this is the
10 statutory language. I do understand that.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But?

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But if a motion for
13 additional resources is being considered seriously by the
14 committee and part of the consideration is bringing in an
15 additional judge or bringing in law clerks or -- my mind's
16 not creative enough to think about all the things it could
17 possibly be, but the fact that that request hasn't yet been
18 acted upon might be a very good reason to stay the case
19 pending its resolution because otherwise you could have
20 somebody proceeding in a manner that would be inconsistent
21 with or preclude the additional resource being considered.
22 So even though it's statutory language, can we just leave
23 it in the statute and not put it in the rule?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you're only going to
25 have two situations. The judge is in favor of this, and

1 he's requesting it, in which case he'll just reset the
2 case. I mean, he's not going to put it to trial if that's
3 being -- if he's in favor of it. Now, the other side is
4 he's not in favor of it, but he felt like he had to pass it
5 along anyway, and in that instance I think the Legislature
6 would get to make a decision about whether or not it's
7 going to be stayed or not. And they say "no."

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, I understand
9 there's -- it's not the stay I'm concerned about. It's the
10 grounds. I should be able to file something that's -- if
11 we're in Harris County and a judge has any number of cases
12 on his or her docket and is not -- it's not all about me
13 and my case there, I should be able to say, "Judge, you
14 might want to consider staying this case because you've
15 agreed with us it's going to require additional resources,
16 the presiding judge has agreed with us, and it's gone to
17 the committee, and we actually got some funding so this
18 actually might happen." I mean, it's kind of a First
19 Amendment thing.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: It's a First Amendment thing?
21 You have free speech.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Why can't I say that
23 something is a ground for a stay?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you can say it.
25 It's just that the other side says, "Wait a minute, look at

1 what the Legislature said." Their speech outweighs yours.
2 Maybe.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Free speech in the courtroom.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Buddy.

5 MR. LOW: But just the filing is not the
6 ground, and if I'm the trial judge and the gatekeeper and I
7 want it continued, I'll find some other basis for it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Continue it on your own.

9 MR. LOW: I'm not going to be stupid enough
10 to say, "Well, this is then filed," so --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

12 MR. STORIE: I thought that was kind of an
13 odd provision, too, but I wonder if the trial judge's
14 agreement that this is an appropriate case for additional
15 resources could be a ground, even though just the filing of
16 a motion wouldn't be.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That's what I was
18 just working out in my mind.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Okay. 16.10.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Gray, and
22 then Frank.

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I don't know that I
24 would have thought about this if there hadn't been all the
25 discussion from Judge Peeples about do we want to do this

1 for the routine assignment of judges, but if active and
2 retired and former creates all of this problem, we
3 certainly have a procedure now where if a judge gets
4 appointed that the parties don't think should be appointed
5 they can attack that by mandamus, and according to this, if
6 they went under this procedure to get that appointment from
7 the presiding judge, presumably based on 16.10 that's been
8 removed. I don't think that's what was intended, but that
9 would be my concern.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: This is the statutory
11 language, isn't it, Dickie?

12 MR. HILE: Yes.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Precisely.

14 MR. HILE: Pretty sure.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, Sarah.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I would just suggest
17 that's an internal conflict within the statute which must
18 be harmonized to give meaning to all parts.

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, I mean, it comes
20 right back to what Judge Peeples was talking about. You
21 know, are we going to force all this -- what's otherwise a
22 phone call up under Administrative Rule 16, is sort of the
23 question. But -- and I obviously don't think it should be
24 because I think they still need the ability to do it
25 freely, quickly, by phone, but if it does fall out of this

1 process under 16 then it looks like they would be barred.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if they do it by
3 phone call, who's going to complain?

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That's what I mean.
5 It's --

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: If they do it by
7 phone call and they assign someone as a visiting judge who
8 was defeated in her last election, I have the right to
9 object to that under the objection to assigned judge
10 statute --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

12 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- and under this
13 statute, and that's reviewable by mandamus, and that's why
14 I'm saying this is internal conflict that to give all parts
15 meaning I think you would have to say, well, right, in the
16 usual case it's not subject to mandamus, but given that
17 there is another statute or court decision specifically
18 saying that this is reviewable by a mandamus, you've got to
19 harmonize them.

20 HONORABLE BOB PEMBERTON: That might be a
21 specific controls over the general on that one.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think he's ruling
23 against you, but purely in an advisory way.

24 HONORABLE BOB PEMBERTON: For what it's
25 worth.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. 16.11.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Did we skip over 16.10?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we didn't. We had a
4 comment on it, but it's right out of the statute.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: It's in the statute, 74.257 on
6 page 101 and 102.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: I just -- you know, our job is
9 to be picky, and I guess is the Legislature implying that
10 it is reviewable by writ of prohibition or injunction?
11 Prohibition would be proper.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I bet you can
14 find that in the legislative history.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Eduardo.

16 MR. RODRIGUEZ: And I'm sorry I'm going back,
17 but, you know, this statute and these administrative rules
18 do give the parties the opportunity to seek additional
19 resources that they -- we may not have now by just asking
20 the court, and the courts may feel that with this now they
21 have some ability to request additional resources when they
22 may not feel as comfortable for whatever reason in asking
23 right now. I think this gives the court some opportunity
24 that may be overwhelmed for whatever reason to request
25 additional resources that they may not feel comfortable

1 seeking otherwise. I think it's beneficial to the parties
2 also who may -- who may be involved in a case that's
3 sitting in a court without any discovery going forward or
4 whatever because the resources aren't there because the
5 court is, you know, in a capital murder trial, for
6 instance, that's taking two or three months.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Justice
8 Peeples.

9 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Dickie?

10 MR. HILE: Yes, sir.

11 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: As I think about
12 this, is it possible that it would work this way? The
13 trial court says, "I need additional resources, and I'd
14 like, you know, technology and staff attorney." Is the --
15 and it goes through -- the PJ says "yes." The JCAR, is it
16 limited to granting the items that the trial judge asks
17 for, or can it go further? And not -- you know, if the
18 trial judge doesn't ask for a visiting judge, can one be
19 granted if he asks for other things, and if he says, "I'd
20 like for Judge Jones to come in," but they get him somebody
21 else, and he hasn't consented to that?

22 MR. HILE: Right.

23 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: He's said, "I need
24 help."

25 MR. HILE: Well, you know, what we envisioned

1 is that JCAR would be limited to those activities or
2 resources that were requested.

3 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And if that were
4 not the case then the trial judge is going to be thinking,
5 "I don't want to open Pandora's box and ask for a couple of
6 little things and get removed from the case and" --

7 MR. HILE: That was the other reason --
8 excuse me -- that we didn't want to put a 15-day rule that
9 they've got to rule within because we said a lot of this is
10 going to be fluid, what their demands -- they may be
11 submitting up an amended request, saying that, you know, "I
12 only requested A, B, and C, but conditions have changed. I
13 now need D and E," so we viewed it as kind of a fluid deal,
14 and we didn't want to have -- I know res judicata is not
15 the word, but a final ruling out of them that would
16 foreclose something necessarily, if it was still available.

17 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: And just to follow
18 up, I can foresee this happening maybe, if it's ever
19 funded. Trial judge is willing to take judge A or judge B,
20 but judge A and judge B are not judges of excellence,
21 they're not really right for a complex case, and the JCAR
22 is thinking, you know what, this case does need help, but
23 we're not willing to put our names on the line for judge A
24 or judge B. Then you have to negotiate with the trial
25 judge. I mean --

1 MR. HILE: But, Judge, wouldn't that --
2 because that's coming under the presiding judge, what's
3 allotted to him, I mean, that's almost foreclosed. He's
4 made that decision. He's not going to reference that
5 to JCAR, as I kind of view it.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Doesn't it say in here
7 that the trial judge has to consent?

8 MR. MUNZINGER: Yes.

9 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well, where does it
10 say that? And he certainly has to ask for resources.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's in the
12 statute. It's in the statute.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Page 100, subject to
14 subsection so-and-so, "The assignment of an active or
15 retired judge under this chapter subject to the consent of
16 the judge of the court in which the case for which the
17 resources are provided is pending." If that's not
18 explained by the rule further, it seems to me that the
19 judge can say, A, "I don't need a judge," or, B, "I need a
20 judge and I want Judge Orsinger, and I won't accept anybody
21 but Judge Orsinger." That's presuming he's psychologically
22 imbalanced, but --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You mean the requesting
24 judge?

25 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't think anybody has the

1 authority to change that the way this is written.

2 MR. HAMILTON: Emperor Orsinger.

3 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: That's in the
4 statute. Is it in the rule?

5 MR. HILE: It's not.

6 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah, it is.
7 16.5(a).

8 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Yeah. That's
9 right. It is.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. 16.11.
11 Any comments? We've got to move on, so we've got four
12 minutes to talk about 16.11. Judge Yelenosky.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I was
14 just trying to follow-up on that, so if you're off of that
15 and going on to 16.11 --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're on to a frolic of
17 our own. 16.11. If anybody has any comments other than
18 what's been discussed, just talk to Marisa about it, and
19 she'll get it straight. 16.11.

20 Who does? Carl. Angie called on you, Carl.

21 MR. HAMILTON: Changed my mind.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: She just wanted to hear
23 your voice again, I think.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything on 16.11?
25 Yeah, Professor Carlson.

1 PROFESSOR CARLSON: 16.11(b) is limited to
2 other budget -- I mean, funds made available by grant or
3 donations to the OCA. Is that what that means? Or made
4 available by grants or donations to whom?

5 MR. HILE: That was the only discussion, was
6 OCA, but the grants could actually be to the Governor's
7 office.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Could be the state,
9 could be anybody.

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Anything to the state,
11 any office.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: You may want to put something
14 in the rule that will allow the parties to be the donors of
15 the grants or donations. For example, in a case, let's
16 pretend Chevron is one of the parties, and they know it
17 would help them, and they want to make a donation. Are
18 they precluded by doing so because they're a party to the
19 case? That could raise questions about favoritism. It
20 could raise questions about whatever. There may be a need
21 here to say that the parties could make a donation if all
22 parties to the suit consented or otherwise, but that was
23 the question that I raised earlier, and he said, "No, we
24 can accept donations." If the parties to the case may
25 realize it would save us a lot of money and a lot of time

1 in the long run and be a whole heck of a lot cheaper if we
2 ourselves made the contribution because the state doesn't
3 have the money. But could they do that as parties to the
4 litigation? Does it raise questions of the propriety of a
5 litigant making a donation when other litigants don't make
6 a donation or don't consent to the litigation?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, and I raised that
8 earlier --

9 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and because there's
11 another example, where it's a lengthy trial, the jurors are
12 getting creamed because their employers aren't paying them,
13 and so the judge, trial judge, goes to the parties and
14 says, "Hey, you've got to supplement the jurors' pay."

15 MR. GILSTRAP: You want to pay the jurors?
16 You want to pay the jurors?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That happened.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: There's a
19 statute that allows that.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: That really happened?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That happened. Absolutely
22 it happens. David.

23 MR. JACKSON: There was a case early on in
24 Dallas when realtime was just getting started where the
25 parties came in and paid to set up a courtroom in Dallas

1 with realtime with computers and screens, and both sides
2 were involved in it, so I mean, it couldn't be prejudicial
3 to any one side. They all kind of agreed to that.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but this rule is silent
5 on the parties agreeing to donations by the parties
6 themselves, and when I raised the question earlier I was
7 told, "Don't worry about it because we can accept donations
8 and what have you," but that doesn't address the parties to
9 the litigation be the donors, sources of the extra
10 resources, and they are a very likely source for that, it
11 would seem to me.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

13 MR. HILE: The only prohibition is in regard
14 to you can't do it as taxable costs.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with that. It cannot
16 be taxed against them, which is another reason why I raised
17 the question. It didn't say they couldn't donate them, but
18 you still have the appearance of impropriety there and
19 whether all parties have to consent, and the rule is silent
20 on that issue.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger, and then
22 Professor Dorsaneo.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, I wanted to confirm
24 that. I had a five-week jury trial in a rural county where
25 the parties agreed to pay the jurors better than minimum

1 wage, and the judge paid them at the end of the week. It
2 was a five-week trial. Secondly, in Dallas a number of
3 litigants on the plaintiffs and the defense side raised
4 money to computerize some of the district courtrooms up
5 there so that they would have Power Point capability and
6 computer capability at the counsel table, and that was
7 privately raised funds that were just donated to the county
8 for use in all cases. So it's not unprecedented that the
9 parties might subsidize their particular case or even
10 subsidize cases generally.

11 And then the third thing that occurs to me is
12 that there may be Federal money in disaster situations that
13 might provide supplementation for what the state is capable
14 of doing, and I don't know whether those monies go only to
15 the state or whether they're administered through a Federal
16 agency to individual recipients, but I don't think we
17 should foreclose ourselves from the possibility that the
18 Federal government might subsidize some costs of
19 litigation, and this appears to require that everything go
20 through the budgetary process, and, you know, if I was the
21 least bit inclined to help some particular disaster, the
22 last thing I would do is just give the money to the Texas
23 Legislature to spend. So I think we have to have a -- I
24 think a flexibility there to allow outsiders to provide an
25 infrastructure that adds onto what the court can afford,

1 the state can afford, I mean.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All righty. Yeah,
3 Professor Dorsaneo.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe it's just me, but
5 I'm still a little bit unclear about who -- who makes the
6 pivotal decisions. You've got a request to the presiding
7 judge, and then in 16.5 the presiding judge makes findings
8 about one or more of the following resources should be
9 available, so the presiding judge actually decides and not
10 only are additional resources would be a good idea but it
11 would be good to do this. Then when I get over to JCAR I'm
12 not altogether clear to me from the administrative rule
13 what JCAR's role is. In 16.7(b) and (c) we have "if
14 additional resources requested by the trial court include
15 resources not previously allotted, JCAR shall determine
16 whether additional resources are required." I don't know
17 whether that's talking about money or about doing
18 particular things with that money, and then (c) is also a
19 little bit vague to me. So I guess my question is, is JCAR
20 making the decisions about what needs to be done, or is
21 it -- or is it just ruling on what the presiding judge
22 thinks is appropriate?

23 MR. HILE: I think it's ruling on what the
24 presiding judge thinks is appropriate.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I think that -- if

1 it's no clearer than it is in this rule in the statute then
2 I think the rule needs -- for me at least, maybe it's just
3 me -- needs to kind of indicate, you know, who's deciding
4 what. Is JCAR just deciding, "Yeah, we think that's a good
5 idea, go for it," or would JCAR decide, "Well, we think
6 part of what you want is a good idea, but we're not going
7 to do some of the other things that you want"?

8 MR. HILE: Well, I think that's clearly
9 within -- you may grant A, B, that's all we have the funds
10 for, and while we would like to do C and D, we can't.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, that's different.
12 I want to know whether JCAR can say, "We have plenty of
13 money, but we think some of your ideas are stupid."

14 MR. HILE: I think that was -- yeah. That
15 may need to be fleshed out there, because that's my
16 understanding, is that JCAR is not bound to say, "If you
17 request A, B, C, and D, I've got to give you all four, I
18 can't give you two of them."

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I suggest a little more
20 work on 16.7 to make that clear.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think now we're
23 thinking there is no money so we don't have to worry what
24 it's going to be spent on.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: See, when I read the statute
2 that if the administrative -- presiding administrative
3 judge and the trial court ask for A, B, JCAR may not send
4 A, B, C, D. They are restricted to what the two other
5 judges have asked for. That's the converse of what you
6 just said. It would seem to me they must have the
7 authority to say, "We're not going to A, B, C, and D, but
8 we'll give you A, B," but I don't see the converse of that
9 under the statute.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If anybody has any more
11 comments about this, direct them to Marisa in a timely
12 fashion, and in the meantime, Dickie, thanks so much for
13 being here today and reacting to the questions and
14 comments, all of which are in the spirit of trying to make
15 this better --

16 MR. HILE: I understand.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and clearer and of more
18 use to everyone. And please, if you would, tell your task
19 force that we so much appreciate what they've done.
20 Terrific work product. We'll be in afternoon recess.

21 (Recess from 3:19 p.m. to 3:41 p.m.)

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, I understand that
23 we're now onto 28.4(d), appellate briefs.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you and Katie will quit

1 collaborating there.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Come on up here. She's going
3 to sit at the table here.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: She's going to sit at the
5 table.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Chip, may I before he
8 begins explain where we all got this concept of findings
9 within termination orders? May I read a passage in from a
10 case?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, you may.

12 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It comes from case
13 authority. This particular one is from *Vasquez vs. TDFPS*
14 at 221 SW 3d 244. The court stated, "Of course, any number
15 of implied findings of fact may support a trial court's
16 parental termination order. However, as noted above, the
17 order must state the ground or grounds upon which the trial
18 court relies in terminating parental rights," and it cites
19 Family Code 161.206. "For example, evidence that a child
20 is born with narcotics in his system may support an implied
21 finding of ongoing parental narcotic use that is germane to
22 more than one statutory ground for termination, but
23 pursuant to the statute, the trial court must articulate
24 the statutory grounds for supporting its termination of
25 parental rights," and when you look over at the statute, in

1 fact, it doesn't -- it doesn't say what this case says it
2 does, but that's why I think so many of us had that thought
3 in our mind that there was a requirement that the
4 termination order actually specify the grounds for the
5 termination to be granted.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Was that a Waco court of
7 appeals case?

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It was not.

9 MR. LOW: It was written by him.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Actually, it was from
11 one of the Houston courts, and it's on another e-mail here.
12 First Court.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it may
14 have been legally incorrect, but it was morally correct.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: There are a lot of
16 courts that have said it. I'm sure we probably have said
17 it, but it's kind of one of those things that gets started
18 in the case law, and --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. And has a life of
20 its own, and Justice Bland is not even here to defend
21 the --

22 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I'm here.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, no, you are hiding.

24 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: And Judge Jennings and
25 I were on that panel, if I remember, and Judge Taft wrote

1 the opinion.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And you were what?

3 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Judge Jennings
4 dissented, but not about that.

5 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I did not look that
6 deeply into it.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.
8 Would you like to spring to defense of your sister court?

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No, no, no. I
10 had something else that I wanted to add before we move on.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If that's okay.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: So we were
15 talking during one of the breaks about part of the problems
16 with the records is getting notice to the reporter and
17 trying to impress upon anyone that this is a free record
18 and so not to wait for money getting paid. So my
19 suggestion was to put in 25.1, in the notice of appeal, to
20 state, "If the appeal is a parental termination or child
21 protection case as defined in 28.4, state the following:
22 'This is an appeal of a parental termination or child
23 protection case as defined in 28.4. The party appealing
24 has been/has not been declared indigent. The clerk's
25 record and the reporter's record are due at the court of

1 appeals in 10 days. These records have priority over other
2 records in progress. If the party has been declared
3 indigent, these records are to be prepared at no cost to
4 the party.'"

5 And, I mean, if the purpose behind our
6 working on these rules is to really tell everybody, "We
7 really, really, really want you to put this at the top of
8 the line," we have to tell them that. Then I would add to
9 28.4(b), "A copy of the notice of appeal must also be
10 delivered to the court reporter and the trial court judge,"
11 and then I would say, "If a party has not been declared
12 indigent, the party must make immediate arrangements to pay
13 filing fee for the appeal, the fee for the clerk's record,
14 and the fee for the court's record. Failure to pay for all
15 of these items will result in the dismissal of the appeal."

16 Just so that, you know, that's way out there
17 right at the beginning. Especially, I mean, we do get pro
18 ses trying to make an appeal, and they might get the notice
19 of appeal filed and then all of the sudden they're hit with
20 all of these costs associated with their appeal, and
21 sometimes it gets to the point where they'll pay one of
22 them and then they just can't pay the next one, and six
23 months later they give up, and the case gets dismissed. I
24 just think we need to, you know, let them know what they're
25 in for right at the beginning in terms of making immediate

1 arrangements, especially if we keep this 90-day deadline in
2 here that's further on in the rule.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mr. Munzinger.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Rule 35.3(b) as presently
5 written says that the court reporter is not required to do
6 anything about the transcript until the decision or fact of
7 payment is determined. Those are -- that's my paraphrase,
8 but it's all in the conjunctive, "The official or deputy
9 reporter is responsible for preparing, certifying, and
10 timely filing the reporter's record if," subdivision (3),
11 "the party responsible for paying for the preparation of
12 reporter's record has paid the reporter's fee or has made
13 satisfactory arrangements with the reporter to pay the fee
14 or is entitled to appeal without paying the fee." So there
15 has to be a determination of the indigency before the court
16 reporter is required to prepare the record.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What rule are you talking
18 about?

19 MR. MUNZINGER: Rule 35(b)(3), Texas Rules of
20 Appellate Procedure.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Let me follow that up that
22 during the break Katie Fillmore that's assisting us here
23 actually made the suggestion, broad-based suggestion, that
24 all of these appellate timetables need to be held in
25 abeyance until we have a decision by the appellate court on

1 the appeal -- the Arroyo appeal on the entitlement to a
2 free record, because we can't be having the court reporter
3 furiously preparing within 10 days the reporter's record
4 when there's been an adjudication that they're not indigent
5 and are not entitled to a free record, and we can't have
6 the appellant's lawyer preparing a brief before there's
7 an -- a reporter's record. So we haven't covered that in
8 here, but I think that it's a legitimate complaint or
9 suggestion, which includes yours, Richard, which is that
10 all of these briefing deadlines probably need to be held in
11 abeyance until after the conclusion of the appeal on the
12 Arroyo -- the Arroyo appeal on the denial of indigency.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The Arroyo appeal is the
15 problem. Is there anything we can do about that problem?

16 MR. ORSINGER: We can shorten it. We can't
17 avoid it, because you need -- contrary to the suggestions
18 that were done before, you can't just carry it along with
19 the case because if you carry it along with the case,
20 somebody is preparing a free record, so you really need to
21 know in advance whether the record is going to be free or
22 not because if it's not then the court reporter says, "I'm
23 not going to give you my record until I'm paid or necessary
24 arrangement, satisfactory arrangements have been made," so
25 the court reporter needs to know before the record is

1 prepared whether they're entitled to require payment or
2 not. So we have to have a decision about indigency made by
3 the trial judge before the record is due or even started,
4 before the record is started, and if that's appealed we
5 need an adjudication by the appellate court whether that
6 determination is affirmed or reversed before the record is
7 started. And so in my view all we can do is accelerate the
8 process. Does that make sense?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Once -- during one point
10 in our history we required the court reporter to work on
11 the record when the request for it was made, with the idea
12 being that there would be payment or not later. At one
13 point we said, "Okay, you get started and worry about
14 payment later" instead of making arrangements for payment
15 being a prerequisite to starting, and I don't know -- I
16 suppose we changed that idea under the influence of
17 somebody, but I wonder if -- you know, what would be wrong
18 with going back to that? Just a bad idea?

19 MR. ORSINGER: Gosh, Bill, I've been here for
20 15 years or something. I don't remember when you didn't
21 have to arrange to pay for the record.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It was a while back.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. I don't think --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 1938.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm not that old.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: Wait a second, that's the
2 year of my birth.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let David have a say.

4 MR. JACKSON: And it was before 18 years ago
5 when I came on, too. One suggestion, too, might be if the
6 provision that allows the court to order the county to pay
7 it, in that instance where the county is going to pay it
8 the court reporter should be obliged to go ahead and start
9 on it regardless of payment if the county is going to be
10 good for it.

11 MR. ORSINGER: So the Family Code says "may."

12 MR. JACKSON: "May."

13 MR. ORSINGER: But if the trial court says
14 "will," "shall"?

15 MR. JACKSON: If the trial court orders it
16 then, yeah, the court reporter starts to work on it.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So in the case where
18 the judge does choose to require the county to pay then
19 there's no reason to delay the preparation of the
20 underlying reporter's record.

21 MR. JACKSON: Right.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

23 MR. HAMILTON: Does the district judge have
24 the power to order the county to pay?

25 MR. ORSINGER: Under the Family Code I

1 believe he does. We established earlier it says, "The
2 court may require."

3 MR. HAMILTON: What if the commissioner's
4 court says, "We don't want to. We don't have any money?"

5 MR. ORSINGER: You know, that sometimes
6 happens in those rural counties, and I don't remember if
7 they solve that out behind the courthouse with guns or
8 what. They have the same problem with appointing visiting
9 judges. There are some county judges -- county -- district
10 court judges in rural counties that tell me there's no
11 money in the budget for them to appoint a visiting judge,
12 and yet -- and yet there's authority for the administrative
13 judge to do that. So what happens if you do that, David,
14 and then the county won't pay for it?

15 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well, there's state
16 funding for the salary of the -- in a district court, the
17 salary of a visiting judge, but if they've got to travel
18 somewhere that's paid by the county, and that may be what
19 you're referring to that they don't appropriate money for.

20 MR. ORSINGER: And have you ever had a
21 situation where you ordered it and the county wouldn't pay,
22 and then who pays the bill?

23 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I have not had that
24 myself.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. How about

1 subparagraph (d), appellate brief? Any comments?

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, we can't skip that fast.
3 We're back on (c)(2) and moving to (c)(3).

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you can't blame me
5 for trying.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Unless you're telling us you
7 know something we don't.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I'm not telling you
9 that at all.

10 MR. HAMILTON: What rule are we on?

11 MR. ORSINGER: We're on 28.4(c)(3), and for
12 those of you who, like Buddy, are counting the numbers,
13 even though there's no (c) -- even though there's no 24.3
14 in the rule book, the Supreme Court has recently adopted a
15 Rule 28.3, which makes this a 4, and so this is a correct
16 number. You just can't tell by looking in any books you
17 have or even at the integrated rules on the Supreme Court
18 website. You just have to know the rules attorney.

19 MR. LOW: You couldn't read between the
20 lines.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay, so --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 28.3 is a double secret
23 rule.

24 MR. ORSINGER: 28.4(c)(3) is extensions of
25 time. Now, all of you appellate lawyers and judges listen

1 closely because I'm sure that I'm not going to get this a
2 hundred percent right. I believe that we decided to
3 abandon the process of requesting an extension of time when
4 we took the responsibility away from the appellant to
5 deliver the record to the appellate court. The extensions
6 were kind of out. There was a deadline. The reporter
7 misses the deadline. The rules require them to send them a
8 nice letter that gives them an extra 30 days. If they miss
9 that 30 days then they get another letter that's not so
10 nice and then that deadline is not prescribed, and if they
11 miss that then they start getting threatening letters, but
12 there's no extension, nobody files a -- or do they?

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: They do.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

15 MR. ORSINGER: They do? Okay. Well, I don't
16 think there's a procedure for --

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, and they're not
18 supposed to.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, okay. So this is another
20 one of those situations where the rules we passed are not
21 being observed, and that creates a problem for us because
22 we're amending rules that no one is following.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: They're supposed to send
24 a nasty letter, right, say you have -- not to start the
25 deadline over again, not to say, "Oh, we didn't mean that

1 first deadline. Here's the real deadline."

2 MR. ORSINGER: It's not a nasty letter. I
3 see them all the time. They say, "We notice that you
4 didn't get it in. You've got another till X day to do it."
5 I've got one case where they didn't send the letter until
6 the record was 90 days overdue, and now it's been ignored
7 for another 60 days, but I represent the appellee so I'm
8 okay with all that. But I don't know what to do about the
9 fact that we don't have an extension of time anymore, but
10 what we're trying to do -- what the task force was trying
11 to do was to tell the appellate courts, "Don't extend the
12 deadline for filing," but I don't know if we call it in the
13 granting of an extension, because there's no rules for --
14 if you see what I'm saying, no rules for extension.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: What you're saying is
16 your research indicates there is an automatic extension of
17 time built into the interpretation of the rule that was
18 never meant to --

19 MR. ORSINGER: No, it doesn't. The Rule
20 actually says --

21 MS. SECCO: 37.3(a)(1)

22 MR. ORSINGER: All right. 37.3(a)(1). I
23 have it on the authority of the rules attorney.
24 37.3(a)(1), "If the clerk's record or reporter's record has
25 not been timely filed the appellate clerk must send notice

1 to the official responsible for filing it, stating that the
2 record is late and requesting that the record be filed
3 within 30 days in an ordinary restricted appeal or 10 days
4 in an accelerated appeal." And then "If the clerk doesn't
5 receive the record within the stated period, the clerk must
6 refer the matter to the appellate court, and the court must
7 make whatever order is appropriate to avoid further delay
8 and preserve the parties' rights."

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So are you advocating that
10 we accept the language in (c)(3) as the task force wrote
11 it, or are you saying that it should be something
12 different?

13 MR. ORSINGER: I'm here to advocate the task
14 force recommendation, but I have been having private
15 conversations as well as listening to all of this debate,
16 and so I'm just calling everyone's attention to the fact
17 that we are talking about a term "extension of time" that
18 really doesn't exist under the rule, and what does exist
19 under the rule is that some kind of notice is supposed to
20 issue giving them 10 more days. What the task force said
21 is, you know, they're already 30 days -- well, let's see.
22 They're 10 days out, because assuming we hold to the 10-day
23 requirement, because we didn't have a 10-day requirement we
24 suggested a 30-day requirement, but assuming we're to the
25 10-day requirement, then this rule over here, 37.3(a)(1),

1 then if it's not on time, they have to send a letter saying
2 it's due on the 10th day after the day it was originally
3 due. Filed within 10 days. No, 10 days after the letter
4 is issued.

5 MS. SECCO: Yeah.

6 MR. ORSINGER: So anyway, the idea here is,
7 is that no matter how polite or tolerant the court of
8 appeals wishes to be, they should never allow this process
9 to be extended out more than 60 days.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 60 more days. You said
11 60 more days there.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Absent extraordinary
13 circumstances.

14 MR. ORSINGER: That would be 10 days plus 60
15 days the way I guess I see that.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Hang on. So are
17 you or anybody else advocating that (c)(3) be changed from
18 this language here? Start with you.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I'm not going to advocate any
20 changes. I want to simplify this and get this all out and
21 approved. I'm advocating that we put in (3), but there's
22 already been an unopposed consensus to return under (2) to
23 make the appellate record due in 10 days, so already we're
24 off track or at least off of the original track.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Jennings.

1 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: The statute says
2 10 days, right?

3 MR. ORSINGER: No, the Rules of Procedure say
4 10 days. The statute doesn't say. It just says
5 accelerated rules apply.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Which means 10 days.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Which means 10 days.

8 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Which means 10
9 days.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

11 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Why don't we just
12 say, (2), change "30" to "10 days," and eliminate (3)
13 altogether?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Because if we're going
16 to do -- if we're going to do something like that then why
17 not just use the language that we used in 28 point -- 28.1
18 at the end of records and briefs, "The deadlines and
19 procedures for filing the record and briefs in an
20 accelerated appeal are provided in Rules 35.1 and 38.6."
21 With the one being -- we're only talking about the records,
22 so it's just -- just cross-reference to the appropriate
23 rule, unless we want to create just an alternative system
24 altogether for these kinds of cases.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the task force wanted a

1 limit that is firm and doesn't exist right now, because all
2 we know right now is that if you miss your deadline you get
3 some kind of letter giving you another X number of days,
4 and it should have been 10 days plus 10 days, but it's
5 really 10 days plus the delay associated with getting the
6 letter out plus 10 days.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What are the consequences
8 if there's not compliances with this task force deadline?

9 MR. ORSINGER: It's a progressive thing. The
10 letters become more and more firm until they become
11 threatening and then ultimately, ultimately they -- and
12 this is probably some, you know, mother, who's --

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right. It's like my
14 wife dealing with the children.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Ultimately they threaten to
16 put them in jail, and, I mean, you know, there's a legend
17 around about the court reporter that was sent to jail with
18 her machine and a typewriter, you know, not to be released
19 until she finished the record. I don't know if that's true
20 or not.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It's not a
22 legend.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David Jackson says it's
24 true, and he would know.

25 MR. LOW: It happened in Beaumont, a girl

1 named Barbara Marshall.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. We even have a name in
3 the record, Barbara Marshall.

4 MR. LOW: She's dead.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Some people, court
7 reporters, still file what they classify as motions, or at
8 least they did five years ago, but regardless, the court
9 simply extends. It doesn't grant an extension. It extends
10 the time to file a record, and I'm not going to say what
11 the number should be because I'm sure that would be very
12 controversial, but (3) could just say, "The appellate court
13 may extend the time to file a record upon a showing of good
14 cause for no more than X number of days," but if we want to
15 ensure, with an E, that these cases are processed like
16 interlocutory appeals are supposed to be but not all courts
17 are processing, then I do think we should say, "No more
18 than X number of days," and if it's 10 days, it's 10 days,
19 if it's 15 days, if it's 30 days, if it's five days.

20 MR. ORSINGER: And what happens, by the way,
21 if it's not filed at the ends of that time? We don't say.
22 We just at some point --

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I think we have to
24 assume that courts of appeals know they have the authority
25 to hold a court reporter in contempt.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: What happens in the real world
3 is the court reporter starts getting these letters, and the
4 court reporter sends a motion or letter to the court and
5 says, "Look, I can't get it out within that time. Here's
6 why. Give me more time." That's what really happens.
7 Now, you know, but I think Sarah's approach is -- that
8 makes sense.

9 MR. ORSINGER: The task force, if you don't
10 mind me interrupting, we've allowed extraordinary
11 circumstances because what if the -- what if there's a
12 capital murder case going on and the court reporter can't
13 be substituted for? I mean, there should be an out, I
14 think, before we just drop into the zone of the death
15 penalty on the court reporters, so we put one in there for
16 there should be a showing of good cause to get extensions,
17 there should be a time limit on the total number of
18 extensions, and there should be an extraordinary
19 circumstance exception for those situations that we just
20 can't anticipate and can't really blame on anyone.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Are these the only kinds
23 of cases that are causing a problem, or is it just the
24 whole system is not working?

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The whole

1 system.

2 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: What do you mean
3 not working?

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not working as designed.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The whole
6 system is slow.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

8 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: The most success that
9 I've had across the board with this problem, whether it's
10 the elected judge, an assigned judge, one of the cluster
11 judges, whether it's the official reporter or the visiting
12 reporter, is to communicate with the trial judge; and I
13 think this could be in the form of a rule where there would
14 be something like this: "The trial court working with the
15 court reporter must notify the appellate court the date the
16 record will be filed, which date cannot be more than,"
17 blank, whatever the committee chooses, whatever the Court
18 chooses; and when the trial court and the reporter come up
19 with a date and the schedule, they're looking at the things
20 that are impacting their calendar; and if you can --
21 obviously you would have to follow this up with, "and the
22 trial court or the reporter will notify the appellate court
23 of that date"; and what we do when we are successful in
24 getting that date, we then turn around and order the record
25 filed by that date; and I will say that probably 95 percent

1 of them meet that date when they have established it; and
2 that's the best mechanism we have found to get the
3 cooperation of the court reporter and the trial judge. You
4 tell us when you can get it done. Here's -- you know, in
5 this case we would want a maximum out there, but
6 mechanically it works for us.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David.

8 MR. JACKSON: There's an issue that we
9 haven't really talked about here today, if we could figure
10 out a way to address, would probably resolve a whole lot of
11 the problems that court reporters face right now, and
12 that's the Wage and Hour Commission won't allow a court
13 reporter to work on a transcript during the day. When
14 their judge is not on the bench and nothing is happening,
15 they're still not allowed to work on transcripts because
16 they count that as they're being paid by the county to be a
17 court reporter in the courtroom; and if the judge isn't
18 working on the bench, it doesn't matter, you can't be
19 working on a case that you're billing somebody else for at
20 the same time. So we need to work out a mechanism, and I
21 wouldn't have a problem, especially on an indigent case
22 where you're working for free, if it does fall back on the
23 court reporter and the county is not going to pay for it,
24 that the court reporter be allowed to work on it during
25 business hours, so that at least they're getting their

1 salary from the county for doing their court reporting
2 services and working on that transcript during those times
3 when the judge doesn't require them to be on the bench.
4 But it's sort of a juggling act that court reporters have
5 to play, and they do have to do transcripts at night and
6 they do have to do transcripts on the weekend because
7 that's the way the Wage and Hour Commission looks at our
8 job.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: State Wage and Hour
10 Commission?

11 MR. JACKSON: Well, it's Federal or state.
12 They just came around and said we're not allowed to be
13 doing that.

14 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: So even where the
15 county is paying for a transcript and they're paying the
16 salary of that person, that person cannot work on that
17 transcript?

18 MR. JACKSON: They're not supposed to be.

19 MR. ORSINGER: So that increases the cost to
20 the county.

21 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: How can that be?

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Why isn't that a
23 part of the job description?

24 MR. JACKSON: Our job description is to make
25 a record of everything that happens in the courtroom. The

1 transcript is a byproduct of that, if somebody needs it
2 transcribed and on paper so they can take it up on appeal,
3 but our job that we're hired for is to make a record of
4 every word that's said in the courtroom. So that's what we
5 get paid for as a court reporter, is making that record,
6 and that's why some judges are trying cases all day
7 everyday and in court all day everyday and if somebody
8 needs an appeal it's up to that court reporter to work on
9 those appeals at night and on weekends if they're going to
10 bill the parties for that separately. They're not supposed
11 to be working on those transcripts during the day, you
12 know, any time during the day that they're being paid by
13 the county to be a court reporter.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Patterson.

15 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: Bill, I do think
16 this is a problem in lots of cases, but the reason it's a
17 particular problem here is because the district courts
18 generally do such a fine job of scheduling these cases, and
19 they are on a tight time frame until they get to appeal,
20 and then they tend to lag on appeal, and I suspect that all
21 the clerks offices handle these differently and that there
22 are certain extensions that are granted by clerks before
23 they even get to the judges, and this is a -- an important
24 time and an important rule because this is where a lot of
25 the slippage occurs, and here, you know, we have sort of

1 two levels. We have a good cause and extraordinary
2 circumstances, and kind of a possibility of 90 days here.
3 So there's a great deal of slippage that occurs here, which
4 in and of itself might not be bad if we didn't have a lot
5 of slippage through the appellate system. So it tends to
6 slow down and there tends to be unaccounted for time before
7 it even gets to the judges and the clerk's office and
8 certain extensions that are given then. So this is a
9 particularly important area, and I agree with Sarah that
10 perhaps some specific time limitation and maybe just one
11 standard might be appropriate, but this is a critical part
12 of this rule I think.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
14 about this? Yeah, Justice Jennings.

15 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: After hearing some
16 of these comments I'm thinking maybe the better practice
17 would be for the courts to have flexibility to handle this
18 on a case by case basis where they know certain court
19 reporters and they know certain court reporters have
20 certain habits or trial judges that the court reporters
21 work for have certain habits, because once you say 60 days,
22 they're going to say, "I want my 60 days." And someone at
23 the appellate court may know that court reporter or they
24 may know that trial court judge, and they may know they
25 don't really need the 60 days, and so, again, I would

1 recommend just not even addressing it and eliminating (3)
2 and giving -- leaving that flexibility to the appellate
3 court or the clerk at the appellate court who may know who
4 they're dealing with.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

6 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It appears that
7 if you just look at the -- in kind of the normal course of
8 business, the clerk record and the reporter's records, at
9 least in the last two years I've looked at, are being filed
10 three to four months after the date of filing. There's no
11 Arroyo appeal, nothing complicated, people are paying, it's
12 three to four months. That's doing nothing. It's three or
13 four months. So the question is do we want to do something
14 to make it shorter than three or four months, and it's
15 currently an accelerated appeal. It's currently subject to
16 the 10-day time frame, and the, you know, just kind of, oh,
17 extension here, extension here, sort of thing because it's
18 an accelerated appeal right now. A third of our cases are
19 accelerated appeals or mandamuses, so a third of our cases
20 are supposed to be coming in on this 10-day time limit, and
21 they're not. They're coming in on the three to four-month,
22 you know, time frame.

23 So the question is if we want to cut that
24 number down in these type of cases in particular we have to
25 shake up the system. The thing that Justice Gray was

1 talking about where you get the trial judge involved and
2 the court reporter, that happens generally when the three
3 months is gone and we start saying, "Where's the record?
4 Where's the record?" We're sending the nasty letters now.
5 "Where's the record? Where's the record?" Then you
6 finally have to drag the trial judge into it. I don't
7 really know how to make the system change to get this class
8 of cases bumped to the top, but that's what we're aiming
9 for presumably, and I don't think putting in this 60 days
10 is going to do it.

11 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: And isn't that the
12 question, though, that perhaps this ought to be a class of
13 cases that should be bumped to the top?

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I thought
15 that was the purpose of the statute was to --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: -- do something
18 different.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the objective is to
20 make this thing sing.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The question is what tune
23 are we going to call it. Justice Hecht.

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: But the statute,
25 until it was repealed, called for the record to be filed

1 within 60 days. Even though it said it was accelerated,
2 the 263.405(g) or (h), one of the provisions that's gone,
3 called for 60 days, so that even though it said
4 accelerated, it was kind of protracted. I mean, the
5 Legislature gave and the Legislature took away, and they
6 had this file these expedited motions for new trial and
7 statement of points on appeal, but then they had this
8 record that's stuck way out there. But, of course, one of
9 the reasons for the record to be delayed, as we'll come to
10 when we get to (6) here, because there's another statute
11 that affects that, too, but the question -- one question in
12 my mind is, you know, 60 -- if 60 was getting extended, 10
13 will look preposterous, but is that something we should do
14 anyway because the statute says "accelerated" and
15 accelerated is 10? But I think as a practical matter if
16 it's a two-day trial, it's going to be very difficult for
17 the court reporter to file the reporter's record in 10
18 days.

19 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: A lot of these
20 aren't really that long.

21 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, if they had
22 trouble with 60, surely they're going to have trouble with
23 10.

24 MR. JACKSON: If they were allowed time to do
25 it, it would be very possible. You know, I edit 200 pages

1 a day. In the freelance business you've got to have a
2 completely different mindset. You know, if I take a job
3 Monday, it's out by Friday, and that's bad delivery for me
4 if it takes that long, but if you give these reporters time
5 to work on it without leaving them in court day after day
6 after day on other matters, and you get one of these cases
7 and you say, okay, we finish this case and get the record
8 out, if it's 10 pages they can do it an hour. There's no
9 reason why they can't, unless their judge says, "No, you
10 can't work on it during court hours," and they have to work
11 on it at night. Well, that's a little different. If they
12 were allowed to stop what they're doing, get that record
13 out, you could have turn around in a week, no problem.

14 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Is it -- is the
15 problem more the trial courts not allowing them that time?

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think some trial
17 courts -- I know there are courts that allow their
18 reporters to work on records when they're not on the bench.
19 I mean, they do it anyway, and those court reporters stay
20 up a lot better than the ones --

21 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: But there are
22 obviously some judges who are in trial all the time.

23 MR. JACKSON: Right.

24 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And there are some
25 judges who are rarely in trial.

1 MR. JACKSON: Right.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: If you're in trial
3 all the time that's obviously very problematic. Is there
4 any way to craft a rule or a remedy directed to the trial
5 court to give the court reporter that time off they need to
6 get it done so that they're not perpetually building in a
7 further backlog?

8 MR. JACKSON: That would be a way to solve
9 it.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But how does that work?
11 If I'm a trial judge, I've got my own reporter, and I know
12 that he's got to get a record out, but I've got a trial
13 going on, so what do I say, "Hey, go over there and do it,"
14 and what do I do for a court reporter then?

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Get a
16 substitute court reporter.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Peeples.

18 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Here's some
19 thinking outside the box. If someone were to come to me
20 and say, "I'll give you \$5,000 if you'll" -- "if you'll get
21 this record filed on time," the last thing I would do would
22 be to draft a bunch of rules and deadlines. The first
23 thing I would do would be to come up with somebody to
24 bird-dog that case, that record. Maybe what we need to do
25 is to figure out some actor in the legal system and give

1 them some powers and say, "Your job when there's going to
2 be an appeal is to get the record filed quickly" and give
3 them some powers. You know, Sarah Duncan mentioned that
4 Chief Justice Lopez, when she was the chief in San Antonio,
5 got these done on time because she made phone calls. She
6 was the chief justice. I don't know if she called judges
7 or the court reporters, but Sarah said that they got filed
8 on time.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: She frequently had
10 one of the clerks doing it, but same thing.

11 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: If you were to put
12 out some money saying come up with something that works,
13 nobody would say, "Here's what will work, 10 days, 60 days,
14 file the motion." I mean, I think you get some actor to be
15 responsible for this, and you need to give the person some
16 powers and tell them to get it done.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, maybe,
19 but what if the problem is, as they said, the judge says
20 you've got to work. I don't understand why you can't get a
21 substitute court reporter. My court reporter, if he has a
22 deadline coming up, will get a substitute court reporter at
23 his expense and take that time to finish the record. I
24 don't know why that can't be done.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Justice Bland.

1 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I think records of
2 this nature can be filed in 10 days. They are usually not
3 jury trials. They're usually a few witnesses, and we get
4 records -- I think Richard pointed out temporary injunction
5 hearings, all kinds of cases, some mandamus type things
6 where there's been hearings, and we get records in those
7 cases expeditiously. I know that 10 days is not going to
8 be possible for every parental termination record, but it
9 would then trigger that mindset of you've got to get this
10 one done first ahead of other things, and we do have -- in
11 answer to Judge Peeples suggestion, we do have -- we have
12 somebody in our clerk's office, and I'm sure other
13 appellate courts do, too, who do nothing but bird-dog these
14 records. We have somebody who makes -- everyday is calling
15 court reporters about where are records, and the problem
16 with that is it starts much further out because we give
17 them a bunch of time on the front end and then we start
18 bird-dogging. If we could start that process sooner, I
19 think we could get these records filed sooner.

20 HONORABLE JAN PATTERSON: How about a
21 10-10-10 plan?

22 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: But the reality is the
23 reporters know that our only real power is contempt power.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

25 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: The reporters know

1 that we're very, very reluctant to exercise that power, and
2 so it's kind of a dance to ask them nicely, as Richard
3 pointed out. We try to ask them nicely to please put our
4 work ahead of all the other work that they have going on
5 until it becomes such a problem that we don't ask them so
6 nicely anymore, but that's really the -- that's really what
7 we're facing, and unless we say these records are special
8 records that need to be done quickly, they just fall into
9 the same hole as every other 39 percent of our docket
10 that's accelerated falls into.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, then
12 Sarah.

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: But these involve
14 children and they need to be done faster.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, then
16 Sarah.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: If the time frame is
18 going to be different from a regular accelerated appeal and
19 if -- because what's happened, the accelerated appeals, the
20 numbers of interlocutory orders that -- and types that can
21 be appealed has increased dramatically. The ones, you
22 know, just were talking about orders granting or denying
23 temporary injunctions, orders establishing receiverships,
24 and then class action determinations that got added, and
25 now we have whole bunch of things including -- including

1 some final judgments, and the 10 days probably doesn't work
2 anymore at all. It probably was principally driven by
3 thinking about the need to get on with it if we have a
4 temporary injunction or we don't have one. Huh?

5 Probably can't fix everything, but I would be
6 inclined to have the appellate rules subcommittee at least
7 look at the idea of extending the time in the -- in the --
8 in both appellate Rule 35.1 and in -- and the doubling up
9 time in 37.3 from 10 to something else. So maybe that
10 won't work for temporary injunction orders, but it probably
11 will work better for most things, and for these -- for
12 these types of orders that you're talking about parental
13 termination -- termination of parental rights orders, would
14 60 days be too much? 30 and 30? Would that be too much?
15 Would it not be enough? If we're going to have to pick
16 numbers, I would rather pick numbers than just say let it
17 happen on a case by case basis, and I don't like the idea
18 of a motion for extension of time request because you might
19 as well just -- you might as well, just as 37.3 does, just
20 add -- add 30 more days, or however many more days, but
21 what with the reporter being told we don't mean to add it
22 so that you can ask for more time after that time expires.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, one, I don't
25 see -- I would be the first to agree that these are among

1 the most important cases on a court of appeals docket.
2 They involve children, human lives, but so do a lot of
3 other cases on the court's docket, and I don't really see
4 anything in the statute that says we're now -- we, the
5 Supreme Court, we're supposed to recommend to the Supreme
6 Court, that it start distinguishing between and among
7 various types of interlocutory appeals. I mean, I think
8 that can be done and the Court may want to do that, but I
9 don't see anything in this statute that says these are the
10 number one priority on a court of appeals docket ahead --
11 you know, above sovereign immunity, above media defendant,
12 above injunctions, above receiverships, above all these
13 other things. I don't see it in there. Maybe it should
14 be. Maybe the Legislature ought to prioritize. You know,
15 criminal cases have statutory precedence. My understanding
16 is that most of the courts of appeals don't treat
17 accelerated appeals in an accelerated fashion. So I'm not
18 sure we're gaining anything by any of these rules. If the
19 courts of appeals aren't treating accelerated appeals as
20 accelerated, what the hay?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

22 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I couldn't
23 disagree more. This -- the importance of these cases I
24 think is implied by the very nature of them. Yes, we're
25 dealing with children in limbo, but not only are you

1 dealing with children in limbo, you're dealing with a
2 parent who's claiming "My parental rights to my child were
3 wrongfully terminated. I cannot see my child," and under
4 those circumstances, being a parent, you know, every day
5 I'm away from my child and I think my child has been
6 wrongfully taken from me is an eternity. So, yes, I think
7 there is a very valid reason for putting these cases A-1
8 priority, and to me the problem is a matter of will power,
9 are we willing -- are the courts willing to bird-dog them
10 and keep them moving, and part of the problem has been a
11 mindset within the courts themselves of treating these just
12 like any other cases when they're not. They're just not.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

14 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: We do accelerate
15 accelerated appeals. I just want to -- and so does the
16 Fourteenth Court, and to my knowledge so does every
17 appellate court now.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Now.

19 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Right. I can't talk
20 about years ago, but I think right now I think everybody
21 puts those cases first, but as you've pointed out and Judge
22 Christopher just checked with her clerk, 39 percent of the
23 Fourteenth Court's docket is accelerated, and I'm not
24 asking that we give these -- that we change the time for
25 filing record in this case to anything more than what the

1 Legislature intended, and if we want to enforce the 10-day
2 rule on every accelerated appeal, fine, but in particular
3 we're focusing on these sorts of appeals today, and this is
4 the -- this is the time line that was suggested, and I
5 don't think it's unworkable as a starting point for a
6 record being due in what is generally a short bench trial,
7 and the real issue is how do we make people prioritize
8 these cases when they are not financially lucrative to get
9 the record to the court of appeals, and the only way we can
10 do that is put something in the rules that will allow our
11 clerks when they call to say, "Hey, by the way, this record
12 is really one that has to go to the top. It's got a quick
13 due date on it. It's got a quick trigger."

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, in a second, but
15 we're going to have to move along a little bit. I think
16 we've talked about this issue pretty completely, and this
17 rule has got to get out in this meeting, and we have some
18 important things to do yet, including tomorrow. So,
19 Richard, make whatever comment you want, but then let's
20 move on to (c)(4) and (5) and talk about those to the
21 extent we need to, but hopefully not overtalk them and then
22 get to the rest of the rule.

23 MR. ORSINGER: House Bill 906, section 3
24 talks about termination appeals, and section 4 talks about
25 the managing conservatorships, and what they say about the

1 termination appeals in subdivision (a) of section 3, "An
2 appeal in a suit in which termination of the parent-child
3 relationship is an issue shall be given precedence over
4 other civil cases and shall be accelerated by the appellate
5 court." So in termination cases this is the most important
6 civil case that they've got. On the managing
7 conservatorship cases, they don't say that. The
8 Legislature says that "They shall be governed by procedures
9 for accelerated appeals in civil cases under the Texas
10 Rules of Civil Procedure." So there is no statement that
11 the managing conservatorship cases have priority over all
12 other civil, but there is for the termination cases.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, lots of
14 statutes say that.

15 MR. STORIE: They do.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Well, they all say "over all
17 other civil cases"?

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Not all, but
19 lots. I mean, you accelerate everything, you accelerate
20 nothing.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: That's what the
22 problem is.

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: That's the
24 language.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So there are too many

1 things that have given precedence over other civil cases so
2 you can't really assign priority to those, so then it's I
3 guess up to the Supreme Court to decide if we have a
4 separate track for these kind of appeals, whether we're
5 going to stick with the 10 days, because the Legislature
6 thought an accelerated appeal was 10 days. They didn't say
7 10 days. They said the Rules for Appellate Procedure for
8 accelerated appeals, and we can change those rules even
9 after the statute was enacted and still be in compliance
10 with it, but I think Justice Bland is correct that they
11 anticipated that it's a really, really accelerated
12 timetables that are in the current rules, which is 10 days
13 plus short extensions.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Pete.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: Is it generally the case in
16 these other appeals that are accelerated by statute, you
17 know, ahead of other civil cases generally that we don't
18 have the practical problem we have here, that the parties
19 are in a position to pay the court reporter to speed up the
20 transcript to get it done? That this is -- if what's
21 special about this case is there's a problem paying for the
22 reporter's record? Is that relatively distinct? I mean, I
23 assume that's not the media cases that pay for it, the
24 sovereign immunity cases can pay for it, the receiver cases
25 somebody can pay for it. I don't know what else is in this

1 category, but is that what's distinctive about this, is
2 just getting it paid for?

3 MR. ORSINGER: I don't know, and I think the
4 rates of the court reporters are the same. David's having
5 a private conversation over there. David, do you know if
6 -- are the court reporters allowed or is it a practice that
7 they will give somebody a more accelerated delivery for a
8 higher fee? Can you get an expedited record for a higher
9 fee?

10 MR. JACKSON: I'm sure they can. I mean,
11 when it gets outside that job description of making a
12 record, yeah, I mean, I know we do, in our side of it, the
13 freelance side. If somebody wants the transcript tomorrow,
14 I'll stay up all night and get it out, but I'm going to
15 charge them more for that.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Well, Pete, that may suggest
17 that if you have a really big injunction appeal and lots of
18 money that can you get a priority on that by paying for an
19 accelerated delivery of it.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's my impression, and
21 that's what I'm saying, is maybe that's what we need to
22 focus on here. If that's the problem, let's solve the
23 problem.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Just pay.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David.

1 MR. JACKSON: At the same time you're talking
2 about an accelerated transcript, you're also talking about
3 doing it for free, so you're going the other way with the
4 incentive.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: That's the
6 problem.

7 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's the problem.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments?

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then we move on. (4)
10 and (5) can be discussed in tandem because they both have
11 to do with what the appellate court does when all the
12 deadlines are busted, and basically the concept is the same
13 as it is under current Rules 35.3(c) and 37.3, which is
14 that if it's not the appellant's fault then you don't
15 dismiss the appeal, but if it is the appellant's fault that
16 this record has not been put in by whatever ultimate
17 deadline is set, then if it's the clerk's record that
18 doesn't get timely filed under existing rules for all
19 appeals, the appellate court may dismiss, but they have to
20 give notice and an opportunity to cure first. That's if
21 the clerk's record is not filed. They may dismiss, but
22 they have to give notice and an opportunity to cure. If
23 it's the reporter's record and the clerk's record has been
24 filed but the reporter's record has not been filed, and
25 it's the appellant's fault, then they can submit the case

1 on the clerk's record. They don't dismiss because they've
2 got the clerk's record. They just don't have any evidence
3 to review, so they review only error you can tell from the
4 clerk's record, which is tantamount to an affirmance, and
5 again, the existing rules say it's after notice and an
6 opportunity to cure.

7 So after going back and forth quite a bit,
8 the task force was of the view that we should have some
9 deadline. We picked 90 days. That sounds like that may
10 be way too long for our discussion today, but if the
11 record -- if the clerk's record under subdivision (4) was
12 not filed by the 90th day after the notice of appeal
13 because the appellant failed to pay or arrange to pay and
14 wasn't entitled to appeal for free then the appellate court
15 must dismiss after notice and an opportunity to cure. So
16 there's yet more delay after the 90 days, but it's notice
17 and you've got another 10 days, 15 days or whatever. If
18 you don't make it you must dismiss, not may dismiss, absent
19 ordinary circumstances.

20 So it's an effort to move the appellate court
21 may dismiss to must dismiss, but it preserves the notice
22 and an opportunity to cure, and the penalty is only visited
23 on someone who's at fault for not getting it filed on time,
24 and so to me the core issues in light of the waning hour is
25 do we like the 90th day or was the task force being way too

1 generous to do that? Do we want notice and an opportunity
2 to cure before we put somebody's appeal in the trash can,
3 and do we give -- do we move the appellate court from a
4 "must" to a "may," and do we still allow exceptional
5 circumstance exception from all of these timetables? Those
6 are the debatable issues.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments?
8 Justice Hecht, or was that just a --

9 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- involuntary spasm?

11 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Yes.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

13 MR. HAMILTON: If the record is not paid for,
14 reporter's record, would an extraordinary -- extraordinary
15 circumstance be the appellant says, "I don't have any money
16 to pay for it," and then is he entitled to proceed at that
17 point to declare himself indigent so that he doesn't have
18 to pay for it at that point?

19 MR. ORSINGER: Well, now, understand that
20 there's a presumption of indigency in some of these cases,
21 so if they had an appointed lawyer at trial, there's a
22 presumption of indigency. If it's not challenged, it
23 continues, and they'll get the free record.

24 MR. HAMILTON: So he wouldn't have to pay.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

1 MR. HAMILTON: So it wouldn't be a problem.

2 MR. ORSINGER: So your question will come up
3 when somebody either never originally established indigency
4 or their presumed continued indigency was challenged and
5 overruled.

6 MR. HAMILTON: Right.

7 MR. ORSINGER: And if their presumed
8 continued indigency was challenged and overruled then your
9 question is can you come in after the challenge is
10 overruled and make another indigency plea based on changed
11 circumstances since the last hearing? That's kind of what
12 you're asking.

13 MR. HAMILTON: Not necessarily changed, but
14 suppose there hadn't been any determination of indigency at
15 all up to that point and then they say, "Now I can't pay
16 for the record. That's why it's late."

17 MR. ORSINGER: Well, they should have done
18 that by the deadline. Now, Marisa, help me here. When you
19 don't have a presumption of indigency isn't there a
20 deadline for requesting indigent status for purposes of the
21 appeal?

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: The affidavit of
23 indigence is supposed to be filed at or before, but the
24 Wal-Mart case and --

25 MS. SECCO: "With or before the notice of

1 appeal."

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- the Hood case from
3 the Supreme Court have determined that because it's a
4 nonjurisdictional issue the deadline is not jurisdictional,
5 and whenever the affidavit is filed it has to be
6 considered.

7 MR. ORSINGER: So the answer to your question
8 is if you don't already have a negative adjudication on
9 your indigency you can wait until your notice period after
10 all the deadlines have been busted and file your affidavit
11 of indigency and then you're entitled to a hearing on it,
12 constitutionally, right?

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That's the way I
14 understand it to work from the cases that have been
15 decided.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Professor Dorsaneo.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I don't see that
18 these -- that (4) and (5), other than the 90-day
19 requirement or the 90-day standard, that they differ
20 materially from 37.3(b) and (c). They look pretty close,
21 except you have this extraordinary circumstances
22 conditional matter.

23 MR. ORSINGER: You change "may" to "must,"
24 the appellate court must rather than may dismiss. After
25 notice and an opportunity to cure under 37(b)(3) the

1 appellate court may dismiss. Under this rule they must
2 dismiss.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Or they must submit -- if it's
5 the reporter's record, they must submit on the clerk's
6 record only, which means no evidentiary review. So that's
7 the real distinction here, 90 days, "must" versus "may,"
8 and if you're going to "must" it, if you're going to put
9 the "must" in there, there needs to be the safety valve for
10 the extraordinary situation like the court reporter is in
11 the hospital or something. You see what I'm saying?

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Those are the differences.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: See, 90 is way too long.

15 MR. ORSINGER: I agree in light of today's
16 discussion with Judge Bland over there on 10 days is too
17 long. I think that 90 days is way too long.

18 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I'm okay with it.

19 MR. SCHENKKAN: These are people who are not
20 entitled to proceed without payment of costs. This is a
21 different category from the rest of what we've been worried
22 about.

23 MR. ORSINGER: You're right.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: And to me that's what's
25 driving this whole thing, and we do not have that problem

1 here. If -- I don't even see why it's important that the
2 court must dismiss instead of "may" when you don't really
3 mean "must." We mean "must" absent extraordinary
4 circumstances, which we don't define, when we're talking
5 about people who can pay. It seems to me that this set of
6 (4) and (5) is not where our problem is.

7 MR. ORSINGER: If I could follow-up, Sandra
8 Hachem, who was the government attorney on our task force
9 said that many, many, many of her cases are cases with
10 people that have been adjudicated nonindigent, and they
11 keep saying they're going to pay, and they never arrange
12 and they never arrange and time goes on, and you're out
13 there months and months and months, and they never do end
14 up paying, so they eventually get dismissed anyway.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: And my point is why don't we
16 leave that to each individual appellate court to decide how
17 hard they want to press those?

18 MR. ORSINGER: Because it's taking too long
19 to get to the point where they dismiss the case or submit
20 it on the clerk's record.

21 MR. SCHENKKAN: But your standard of too long
22 is what? Too long for --

23 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I mean, months.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- the appellate court having
25 to decide it? It's not too long if the appellate court

1 doesn't think it's too long.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland, and then
3 Justice Christopher.

4 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I think that 90 days
5 is reasonable because presumably by this point you have
6 ferreted out that there's a problem with either making
7 arrangements to pay the record or with the court reporter
8 providing for a record that there has been an arrangement
9 made to pay for it, and at this point we're talking about
10 the finality of the parent's termination of their right to
11 see their child, and it seems to me like 90 days is about
12 the time to say, "Okay, we've tried. There were record
13 problems. They've never been resolved. We've given the
14 opportunity to cure. Now it's time to dismiss." I don't
15 have a problem with 90 days.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I actually
18 think it's longer than what we're doing right now. I'm
19 looking at our dismissals and how long it takes us to
20 normally dismiss. Most of our dismissals are for not
21 paying the filing fee, and that will happen within 30 to
22 40 -- three months to four months after the filing date,
23 and that's with giving them several notices before we
24 finally dismiss them for not paying. With this you've got
25 90 days plus notice and opportunity to cure. You're at

1 least at four months here, when the first thing that they
2 don't pay is the actual filing fee. I just don't think we
3 need this in here. I think we get rid of it at the filing
4 fee stage.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well,
6 theoretically there's the possibility that somebody has
7 paid their filing fee and then they've had a car accident
8 or something like that.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Then the
10 regular rules will kick in to dismiss if we want to.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

12 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: They may not make
13 court reporter arrangements.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney.

15 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I would argue in
16 favor of retaining the "may" and not the "must." This is
17 really dealing with someone, as Pete said, who has the
18 ability to pay, and if they haven't paid at this stage,
19 it's indicative of an abandonment of the appeal. That's
20 the type of thing that you're looking at. If, in fact,
21 there are other circumstances then I think the appellate
22 court should have some discretion. I guess "must" seems a
23 little arbitrary since you're dealing with someone who at
24 this stage the court has probably concluded is not going to
25 make arrangements to file the record, but there might be

1 other circumstances that don't amount to extraordinary,
2 but, you know, the court of appeals ought to have some
3 discretion.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
5 about (4) and (5)? Okay, let's move on to (6).

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'd like to say one
7 thing.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Sarah.

9 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It seems to me that
10 part of what the Legislature may be looking for is more
11 uniform treatment around the state of these types of cases
12 by saying that they're to be treated as an accelerated
13 appeal, and I don't doubt that the First and Fourteenth,
14 the Fourth, quite a few courts, are accelerating them, but
15 if what we're looking for is more uniform treatment around
16 the state then maybe we should look, Richard, at their
17 procedures.

18 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, just so it doesn't
19 go --

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And Waco. I'm
21 sorry.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- without being on the
23 record --

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Of course, the Tenth
25 Court is accelerating.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's that Eastland court.
2 Just kidding about that, by the way.

3 MR. ORSINGER: We'll go on to subsection (d).
4 In the letter of assignment to the task force from Justice
5 Hecht to the rules committee, look at Chapter 13 of the
6 Civil Practice & Remedies Code. We did, and there's a
7 problem. Chapter 13 of the Civil Practice & Remedies Code
8 says that a court reporter shall provide without cost the
9 statement of facts and the clerk a transcript, which really
10 means reporter's record, only if there's an affidavit of
11 inability to pay and the trial judge finds that the appeal
12 is not frivolous and the statements of facts and the
13 clerk's transcript is needed for the appeal, and in
14 determining if it's frivolous the judge can consider
15 whether the appellant has presented substantial questions
16 for appellate review.

17 So that, if you will, it requires a trial
18 judges determination that it's not a frivolous appeal or
19 maybe even is a meritorious appeal. However, the
20 directives on this statute don't have any kind of merits
21 test to the availability of indigency, so that it's the
22 task force view that we need to override this provision
23 that the trial judge be convinced that the appeal is
24 meritorious, and, therefore, we're suggesting that in
25 subsection (6). However, I think that that requires a

1 special notice, but I think that the Legislature has
2 empowered the Supreme Court to override specific statutes
3 as long as they give notice of the statutes that are
4 overridden, and I don't know if there's a time delay for
5 that or not, Marisa, or --

6 MS. SECCO: No, it's just in section 22.004
7 of the Government Code that the Court has to specifically
8 list any statute that is modified or repealed by rule.

9 MR. ORSINGER: So that's perhaps not
10 controversial. I mean, the idea is, is that we're getting
11 rid of the merits-based analysis of whether someone should
12 get a free record and also, by the way, a free lawyer in
13 compliance with this directive from Rule 906. Okay.
14 There's nothing on that, then it moves us to the --

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: There is.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

17 MR. ORSINGER: There is.

18 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I don't think we can
19 do that. The two can exist side by side.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then argue why, if you
21 believe that that's true, then what's the policy in
22 leaving --

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It's a question of
24 what record do they get, and what we held is that they are
25 entitled to a record of the hearing at which the court made

1 the merits-based determination of the -- of the merits of
2 the appeal or frivolity, but not necessarily a record of
3 the trial at which parental rights were terminated.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So it's your view that
5 it's a practice -- do you think it's a good practice that
6 we should continue or that it's just a legislative practice
7 that we don't have the authority to override?

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm sorry, "it"
9 refers to?

10 MR. ORSINGER: The idea that you have to have
11 a merits test in front of the trial judge before you find
12 out whether you get a free record or not.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, I would never
14 defend that statute. Ever. But I would follow it if it
15 were the law, and I would make a, I hope, rational
16 determination of whether it could coexist with this
17 statute.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Well, if we're going to have
19 that merits determination, which is somewhat akin to the
20 old requirement that you state your appellate points within
21 10 days of the trial that -- you know, as a predicate for
22 your appeal, we haven't built in a timetable for the
23 hearing on the merits.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know.

25 MR. ORSINGER: We have to have a period of

1 time for the appellate lawyer to decide what the appellate
2 points are going to be and then they have to be filed and
3 then there has to be a hearing and then there has to be a
4 ruling on the hearing and then we have to have an
5 Arroyo-type free appeal of that determination, and in a
6 sense I think we've destroyed the at least -- at least the
7 goal behind eliminating the preliminary requirement that
8 you set your appellate points out as a condition to a free
9 appeal. Actually, to any appeal. Now we've substituted a
10 hearing on the merits of your appeal for a listing of your
11 appellate points. We've introduced at least another 20
12 days.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, there has been
14 a hearing. There has been a --

15 MR. ORSINGER: Plus there has to be an appeal
16 of the denial.

17 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: There has been a
18 hearing before on the existing statute of whether the
19 appeal was frivolous, and what --

20 MR. ORSINGER: But, now, the hearing is going
21 to be a hearing after the judgment is signed. Would you
22 agree?

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It could be before
24 or after.

25 MR. ORSINGER: All right. Well, there's

1 nothing built into the timetable we discussed today for
2 there to be this hearing with the trial judge and an
3 Arroyo-type appeal of the decision that your appeal is
4 frivolous so you get no record.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know. That's what
6 I was just looking up on my phone. I was looking for
7 provisions that incorporated that procedure, and I -- I
8 would not defend the statute, but I --

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Let me say that
10 Katie --

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- I have a hard
12 time attributing to this Legislature --

13 MS. FILLMORE: Do you want me to --

14 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, would you, please?

15 MS. FILLMORE: If you look at House Bill 906,
16 the changes to Family Code 263.405, they struck out the
17 language in the Family Code that said that "the trial court
18 shall hold a hearing and determine whether the appeal is
19 frivolous as provided by section 13.003." They also struck
20 the requirement that appellant file a statement of points
21 if he intend -- if the parties --

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Okay, so that whole
23 procedure is gone.

24 MS. FILLMORE: Correct. But just to make it
25 clear for the purposes of this rule, we wanted to

1 specifically reference the Civil Practice & Remedies Code
2 because that is still there, and it -- I guess it still
3 applies in other cases, but it was the Legislature's intent
4 to make it not apply to this, which is why we made the
5 specific reference that it doesn't apply in the draft.

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Wait. I'm hearing
7 two different things. They struck the merits -- listing
8 your points and the merits --

9 MR. ORSINGER: From the Family Code. They
10 struck it from the Family Code, but there's still a general
11 provision in the Civil Practice & Remedies Code that hasn't
12 been struck.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I understand that.
14 But there's nothing in this statute that says this type of
15 appeal isn't subject to Chapter 13; is that right?

16 MR. ORSINGER: That's correct. That's just
17 an inference you could draw from the fact that they struck
18 it that maybe they didn't want it to apply, but they didn't
19 specifically say it.

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I wouldn't draw that
21 inference.

22 MR. ORSINGER: You wouldn't?

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm not sure I
24 wouldn't get rid of that --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah's point is somebody

1 could have easily said, "Why do we need to put this in the
2 statute? It's already in Chapter 13 of the Civil Practice
3 & Remedies Code."

4 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, that's not my
5 point. My point is what they got rid of is having to list
6 your points and get a determination, a hearing and a
7 determination, on whether your appeal was frivolous before
8 going forward.

9 MS. FILLMORE: Well, they got rid of several
10 things, including the hearing to determine indigence for a
11 second time for the purposes of appeal and appointing a new
12 attorney. They wanted to get rid of all of those
13 procedures that take up time between the trial and the
14 appeal, and this was one of them that they -- I mean, I
15 think the Legislature's intent was to get rid of these
16 things because they took up a lot of time, and the
17 testimony at the hearings on this bill specifically spoke
18 about how long this takes.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But you can have a
20 Chapter 13 hearing on frivolity, and the appeal still be
21 decided in an expeditious manner. The two aren't mutually
22 exclusive is my point.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, the Court is
24 going to have to sort this out.

25 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Could we have a vote

1 on that?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You want a vote on that?

3 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Yeah, please.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We need a vote on this,
5 and the vote is going to be whether to leave subparagraph
6 (c)(6) in the rule or to strike it. Will that be the vote?
7 All in favor of leaving (c)(6) in the rule, raise your
8 hand.

9 All those opposed? It is unanimous with the
10 Chair and others not voting. 19 people voted in favor of
11 leaving it in the rule, so a fairly strong expression of
12 support.

13 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, the Court
14 doesn't do this very often, and we haven't done it in
15 years, and it is an important power, but one that is
16 carefully exercised. I just want to be sure that the
17 committee thinks it's a good idea.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You've got plenty of cover
19 from this committee, I tell you.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: For now.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But only for now.

22 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I wasn't there.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the bill has a sponsor
24 in the House and the Senate, and they might concur that --

25 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Yeah.

1 MR. ORSINGER: -- this is the appropriate
2 time to exercise that power.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's go to (d) quickly.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. (d) has to do with
5 appellate brief deadlines, and the deadline in ordinary
6 appeal I want to say the brief is due in 20 days. Yes.
7 Appellant's brief is due 20 days after the clerk's record
8 is filed or after the appellate record is filed, and the
9 appellee's brief is due 20 days thereafter, and what this
10 is proposing is not to change that, but to curtail the idea
11 that a party can extend their deadline more than 40 days.
12 It's a 20-day deadline. It's not changed, but there's an
13 effort here to say, oh, two things really. This task force
14 report suggests that we require good cause rather than just
15 a reasonable explanation for the need for an extension to
16 file the brief.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And you don't want to
18 refer to 10.5(b) which has -- that's where the reasonable
19 explanation standard is.

20 MR. ORSINGER: But there are a lot of other
21 parts of 10.5(b) that we like procedurally about what --
22 you know, motion and the communication obligation,
23 certificate of communication, all of that.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's still
25 contradictory.

1 MR. ORSINGER: I don't think it is, but
2 perhaps the words could be written so that it isn't, but
3 the important issue to grasp here in the remaining five
4 minutes is that the difference between the existing rule
5 and this rule is that this requires good cause, not just a
6 reasonable explanation, and that this limits cumulative
7 extensions to 40 days after the record is filed. So those
8 are the issues for us to decide.

9 MR. HAMILTON: 40 days maximum or 40 plus the
10 original 20?

11 MR. ORSINGER: 40 total cumulatively, meaning
12 including the first 20.

13 MR. HAMILTON: I don't think it says that.

14 MR. ORSINGER: You don't?

15 MR. HAMILTON: It says "extensions of 40
16 days," so that would be 20 plus 40.

17 MR. ORSINGER: The extensions may not exceed
18 40 days cumulatively is intended in the briefing rule as
19 well as in the appellate record rule to mean that by the
20 time everything is added up, the normal stuff plus all the
21 extensions, it cannot exceed X. That's what that's meant
22 to say. If it doesn't, we need different words, but it's
23 meant to mean that no matter how you get there it can't be
24 any more than 40 days after the record was filed.

25 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: I have a question.

1 So if I'm a parent and I have a court-appointed lawyer and
2 my court-appointed lawyer can't get the brief done in 40
3 days, where am I?

4 MR. ORSINGER: You're in trouble. You better
5 have extraordinary circumstances or else --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or else.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Or else you have no brief. I
8 mean, basically that means that you've given a notice of
9 appeal, you've got your appellate record, you got no brief,
10 that means you get dismissed. Don't y'all dismiss for
11 failing to file a brief?

12 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: No.

13 MR. ORSINGER: You don't affirm, do you? Do
14 you affirm or do you dismiss?

15 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, in a
16 criminal case if this were a court-appointed lawyer and
17 they kept asking for extensions and they didn't get it
18 done, I would abate the appeal and for the appointment of
19 new counsel.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

21 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: You know, you have
22 to remember this is a case with constitutional
23 implications.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, this wouldn't preclude
25 that if what you're going to do is bail out of the whole

1 process.

2 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Yeah, but the
3 understanding -- I mean, the understanding is, you know,
4 after 40 days if my court-appointed lawyer doesn't get a
5 brief filed for me, my case is dismissed. I think that has
6 some serious constitutional implications there because your
7 lawyer is basically per se ineffective for not getting the
8 brief timely filed.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

10 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: But you've lost
11 your parental rights forever.

12 MR. ORSINGER: This proposed rule does not
13 require a dismissal. It does not comment on what happens
14 after the 40 days has run. It just means you can't extend
15 it out beyond 40, and so if you're going to pull the plug
16 on the lawyer and replace him maybe then you do that at the
17 end of 40 days.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: The other purpose of
20 the hearing is to determine if the appellant wants to
21 continue to pursue the appeal, and those records are
22 frequently, in my view, very helpful.

23 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Right.

24 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Because you do find
25 out if someone really does want to appeal, and you find out

1 what efforts the lawyer has made to get the brief filed and
2 what efforts haven't been made. I, frankly, think 40 days
3 is too long. You know, you add up all these time periods,
4 and we're talking about a child who has been in limbo,
5 we're getting pretty close to a year, but can we just start
6 with a number of how long we want these appeals to last and
7 then work backwards? I'm serious.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

9 MR. LOW: I think Carl is right. If --
10 Richard, didn't you say that everything running shouldn't
11 exceed 40 days? The original time plus extensions.

12 MR. ORSINGER: On briefs, yeah.

13 MR. LOW: Well, you don't say that. You
14 don't say the total time.

15 MR. HAMILTON: It says "accumulated."

16 MR. LOW: You say "the extensions may not,"
17 so that tells me I've got the time over here, but I've got
18 then an extension of up to 40 days, so you don't say that.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Let me ask Marisa. Do you
20 believe this was supposed to be 60 days total or 40 days
21 total?

22 MS. SECCO: The way I read it is 60 days, and
23 I wasn't aware that the task force was trying to --

24 MR. ORSINGER: All right. Well, then that
25 was just one little task force person's perspective on the

1 discussion.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Because that's what it
3 says.

4 MR. LOW: If you meant 60, you've said it,
5 but if you meant 40, you didn't.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with Justice Jennings
8 that you're taking somebody's child potentially away from
9 them, and these cases do have constitutional implications.
10 I don't find any solace in the fact that the rule does not
11 say you can't abate the appeal and appoint a new lawyer.
12 The rule says you've got 40 days, or whatever it says here,
13 and can't be extended except under extraordinary
14 circumstances. That concerns me a lot in a situation where
15 you have a fellow who, for whatever reason, can't afford a
16 lawyer and may lose his child or her child. Serious
17 business. Serious, serious business.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can't say it any better
19 than that. Any other comments before we quit for the day?
20 Yes, Justice Gaultney.

21 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I would be in
22 favor of one 20-day extension. As far as the not getting
23 the brief filed, I think it's probably the practice around
24 the state to abate and remand for appointment of new
25 counsel if they don't file a brief for someone who has a

1 statutory right to counsel. So we can put that procedure
2 in here pretty easily, but in my experience the -- if it's
3 an accelerated case, and we accelerate our cases, you
4 accelerate the number of -- or you shorten the number of
5 extensions as well that you might be willing to give, and
6 one extension of 20 days should be sufficient.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Okay.
8 Here's the plan. We've got to finish this rule at this
9 meeting, and we also have the security details -- we have
10 two other matters on our agenda. My proposal is to get the
11 security details talked about first thing because of
12 Professor Dorsaneo's schedule, and then go back to this, to
13 this rule, and take it -- and finish it, and we're not
14 going to get to constitutional challenges tomorrow,
15 although we have another month to do that. So that's not
16 as critical as this one. Justice Patterson was here all
17 day, but I don't see her here now. Angie, if you could
18 shoot her an e-mail and just let her know we're not going
19 to get to her topic tomorrow, in case that means anything
20 to her. Judge Yelenosky.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If it helps,
22 we've talked about it, and I think we'll probably propose
23 no rule at all, but I know you'll still want to discuss
24 that.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Patterson's?

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, that
2 committee.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, and I need to talk
4 to Justice Hecht about it because the Court may want a
5 discussion about it anyway. So we'll get to that.

6 Well, if there's nothing else, thank you so
7 much for all your hard work. I know this is frustrating,
8 but we'll -- wait for the handouts. Angie's got handouts.

9 (Adjourned at 5:02 p.m.)
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

1 * * * * *

2 **REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**
 3 MEETING OF THE
 4 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

5 * * * * *

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand

Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported
 the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee
 on the 21st day of October, 2011, and the same was
 thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

I further certify that the costs for my
 services in the matter are \$_____.

Charged to: The Supreme Court of Texas.

Given under my hand and seal of office on
 this the _____ day of _____, 2011.

D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR
 Certification No. 4546
 Certificate Expires 12/31/2012
 3215 F.M. 1339
 Kingsbury, Texas 78638
 (512) 751-2618

#DJ-316